THE UNIVERSITY OF QUEENSLAND
AUSTRALIA

Modelling the potential impacts of fisheries on ecosystem dynamics using tropho-dynamic models

Esther Nazi Fondo
MSc (Biology of Conservation)

A thesis submitted for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy at
The University of Queensland in 2019
School of Biological Sciences

Abstract

Despite many studies of the effects of fisheries on ecosystem dynamics, the consequences of removing food subsidies or predators from marine ecosystem are still unclear. In this thesis, I addressed two key areas in relation to our understanding of how fisheries affect ecosystem processes: (i) food subsidies and (ii) the effects of removal of predators. These two specific areas were selected as they have a potential of modifying ecosystems, and may lead to loss of the essential goods and services ecosystems provide.

There are several threats to marine ecosystems, one of them being overfishing. The impacts of overfishing include changes in biological assemblages and modification of ecosystems. The Ecosystem Based Management (EBM) in fisheries has been widely advocated as it encompasses interactions within the ecosystem; and ecosystem models, which are able to address various scientific questions in ecosystems, have been widely used as a tool for advancing this process. In my thesis, I aimed to understand the effects of discarding and selective overfishing on ecosystem dynamics.

Studies on the effects of discards on ecosystem dynamics have produced variable results, which creates uncertainty in concluding how ecosystems respond to discards, and presents a management challenge. It is still unclear whether discards should have similar impacts on all ecosystem types. To address this problem, in Chapter 2, I performed a global meta-analysis of 23 studies that were manipulated to explore the effects of discards on ecosystem functions (productivity, respiration and consumption). I examined the following variables: predator biomass, predator catch, total catch, total primary production/ total respiration (TPP/TR), system omnivory index (SOI) and primary production required for the catch (PPR catch) from the studies, with 9 explanatory covariates: area, functional groups, stanza groups, publication type, latitude, study duration, discards biomass, ecosystem type and fleet size. I found that presence or absence of life history age-class structured data (stanzas) gave divergent responses. All variables, except predator biomass, showed an increase in the presence of food subsidies. Explanatory covariates that provided the greatest explanatory power in the models were stanza, ecosystem type and publication type. I concluded that inclusion of stanzas could give different model predictions and presence of discards may increase ecosystem functions. In Chapter 3, I describe the methodology for the models used in Chapters 4 to 6.

The issue of discards has drawn global attention in the recent past, so in Chapter 4, I addressed this problem by exploring the consequences of gradually removing and abruptly banning discards using ecosystem models. Fisheries discards are a major source of Predictable Anthropogenic Food

Subsidy (PAFS) in commercial fisheries. PAFS impact ecosystems by modifying ecological processes and food webs. I found that PAFS increase food pathways of opportunistic scavengers. When PAFS were reduced gradually, scavengers were able to switch their prey. From this work, I recommended gradual reduction of PAFS to allow species exploiting PAFS to adjust to reduction of food subsidy.

Predators play a key role in maintaining the structure and function of ecosystems. Removal of predators resulting from overexploitation could have detrimental effects on ecosystems. In Chapter 5, I examined the consequences of simultaneous removal of predators from different trophic levels of a subtropical food web. I explored the effects of removal of top predators, meso-predators and small predators in Moreton Bay where different types of fishing remove different components of the food web. I found that when crabs were fished out, macrobenthos and prawns increased. Removal of pelagic fish resulted in an increase of jellyfish, while removal of sharks resulted in an increase of major groups, with the highest increase in the pelagic fish. When all predators were fished out, the low trophic level species increase in biomass. The findings emphasized the critical role that predators play in maintaining healthy ecosystems.

The increased incidences of jellyfish blooms in many parts of the world have been related to overfishing. Overfishing results in decline of fish that prey on or compete with jellyfish. In chapter 6, I simulated overfishing of jellyfish in Moreton Bay model. As it was anticipated, overfishing of jellyfish impacted negatively on pelagic fish which prey on jellyfish. In summary and conclusion (Chapter 7), discards increase ecosystem functions (productivity, respiration and consumption); but a gradual ban rather than a complete ban on discards is recommended where mega-fauna have become dependent on discards as a food source. It is necessary to regulate overfishing of predators in order to maintain the structure and health of marine ecosystems. Jellyfish blooms related to overfishing may be reduced by fishing jellyfish, but in some cases may have an effect on major top predators, in such cases, fishing jellyfish may not be a desirable management option.

Declaration by author

This thesis is composed of my original work, and contains no material previously published or written by another person except where due reference has been made in the text. I have clearly stated the contribution by others to jointly-authored works that I have included in my thesis.

I have clearly stated the contribution of others to my thesis as a whole, including statistical assistance, survey design, data analysis, significant technical procedures, professional editorial advice, financial support and any other original research work used or reported in my thesis. The content of my thesis is the result of work I have carried out since the commencement of my higher degree by research candidature and does not include a substantial part of work that has been submitted to qualify for the award of any other degree or diploma in any university or other tertiary institution. I have clearly stated which parts of my thesis, if any, have been submitted to qualify for another award.

I acknowledge that an electronic copy of my thesis must be lodged with the University Library and, subject to the policy and procedures of The University of Queensland, the thesis be made available for research and study in accordance with the Copyright Act 1968 unless a period of embargo has been approved by the Dean of the Graduate School.

I acknowledge that copyright of all material contained in my thesis resides with the copyright holder(s) of that material. Where appropriate I have obtained copyright permission from the copyright holder to reproduce material in this thesis and have sought permission from co-authors for any jointly authored works included in the thesis.

Publications during candidature

Peer-reviewed papers

Fondo EN, Chaloupka M, Heymans JJ, Skilleter GA (2015) Banning Fisheries Discards Abruptly Has a Negative Impact on the Population Dynamics of Charismatic Marine Megafauna. PLoS ONE 10(12): e0144543. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0144543

Conference abstracts

Modelling the potential fisheries impacts on the trophic structure of Moreton Bay: Do fisheries discards affect the tropho-dynamics of a subtropical embayment? by Esther Fondo, Greg A. Skilleter and Milani Chaloupka. International Institute for Fisheries, Economics and Trade Conference, 7-11 July 2014, Queensland University of Technology, Brisbane, Australia

The impacts of changes in prawn trawling effort on trophic structure after establishment of a marine park by Fondo Esther N., Skilleter, Greg A. and Chaloupka Milani. Ecopath 30 years – Modelling ecosystem dynamics: beyond boundaries with EwE Conference, 4-14 November 2014, Institute of Marine Science (ICM-CSIC), Barcelona, Spain.

Publications included in this thesis

Peer-reviewed papers

Fondo EN, Chaloupka M, Heymans JJ, Skilleter GA (2015) Banning Fisheries Discards Abruptly Has a Negative Impact on the Population Dynamics of Charismatic Marine Megafauna. PLoS ONE 10(12): e0144543. doi:10.1371/journal.pone.0144543 – incorporated as Chapter 4.

Contributor	Statement of contribution
Fondo EN (Candidate)	Conception and design (80%) Analysis and interpretation (80%) Drafting and production (80%)
Chaloupka M	Conception and design (10%) Analysis and interpretation (5%) Drafting and production (5%)
Heymans JJ	Conception and design (5%) Analysis and interpretation (10) Drafting and production (5%)
Skilleter GA	Conception and design (5%) Analysis and interpretation (5%) Drafting and production (10%)

Manuscripts included in this thesis

No manuscripts included.

Contributions by others to the thesis

Greg A. Skilleter: conception and design of the project and critically revising it
Milani Chaloupka: conception, design and revising the project and wrote the R codes for Chapter 2
Johanna J Heymans: Contribution in analysis tools (Ecopath with Ecosim modelling)
Mathieu Colleter: Contribution in analysis tools and models (EcoTroph modelling and Ecobase database) Chapter 2

Statement of parts of the thesis submitted to qualify for the award of another degree

None.

Research Involving Human or Animal Subjects

No animal or human subjects were involved in this research.

Acknowledgements

I express my sincere gratitude and respect to several individuals and organisations that supported me during my PhD candidature. I am extremely grateful to my supervisor, Greg Skilleter; my co-supervisor, Milani Chaloupka; members of my advisory team Richard Fuller, Jonathan Rhodes and Gimme Walter for their support and useful advice throughout my Candidature. I thank Gail Walter for the smooth administration processing throughout my candidature and Steve Chenoweth for support and advice in his capacity as the Postgraduate Coordinator. I am grateful to the University of Queensland for awarding me the IPRS scholarship and UQ Centennial scholarship to pursue this PhD. I also thank the UQ Graduate School for providing opportunities to improve my skills in writing, communication and surviving the PhD journey.

I thank the Department of Agriculture, Fisheries and Forestry, Queensland for providing Fisheries data used in the thesis; the Scottish Association for Marine Science (SAMS) and Johanna J Heymans (Sheila) for the Ecopath with Ecosim (EwE) training; the Ecopath Research Consortium for the EwE software; Mathieu Colléter who provided the initial the Ecobase models used in my thesis, the Moggill-Mt. Crosby Parish financial support for my travel to the EwE training; United Nation University- Fisheries Training Progam (UNU-FTP) for financial support to attend the IIFET 2014 Conference during my candidature; the Kenya Marine and Fisheries Research Institute (KMFRI) for approval to undertake this PhD.

I also wish to thank Amie Khosla. Dylan Moffit, Russell Richard and Sabah Abdallah for for comments on improving some of my drafts. I thank many of my colleagues, former colleagues and supervisors from Kenya (KMFRI and the University of Nairobi) and collaborators from South Africa, Germany and Iceland who never got tired of asking “when are going to do a PhD?”. I thank Google for helping me find the then world’s top hundred University and for all the searches.

I needed to keep healthy during my Candidature - I thank Dr. John Bennett for medical advice. I thank Vivian Lam who joined me in the afternoon walks. I also thank the congregation of Moggill-Mt. Crosby Church for prayers throughout my candidature and who always reminded me that there is a place called “home”. I wish to thank my Kenyan friends in Australia who with the Kenyan marathon spirit, encouraged me during my Candidature – Susan and Maina Mbui, Caroline and Paul Erftemeijer, Patrick Mjambili, Pamela Abuodha, Jane Mbendo and Emmanuel Mbaru. I also thank all those who stood with me in prayer during my Candidature. And for everything, to God be all the Glory!

I dedicate this thesis to my Mother, the late Lucy Fondo and to all the Mothers of the world- You have the Power! For, "*A mother's love reaches every corner of the globe*" Meg-Hansen 2009 *Vision of Hope.*

Financial support

The University of Queensland awarded me the International Postgraduate Research Scholarship (IPRS) and the UQ Centennial scholarship to pursue this PhD.

The United Nation University- Fisheries Training Programme (UNU-FTP) gave me financial support to attend the IIFET 2014 Conference during my candidature.

The Moggill-Mt. Crosby Parish gave financial support for my travel during the Ecopath with Ecosim training.

Keywords

fisheries, discards, modelling, ecopath with ecosim, marine ecosystems, food subsidies, predator-prey relationships, food-webs, meta-analysis, jellyfish

Australian and New Zealand Standard Research Classifications (ANZSRC)

ANZSRC code: 060205 Marine and Estuarine Ecology 100%

Fields of Research (FoR) Classification

FoR code: 0602, Ecology, 100%

Table of Contents

List of Figures

List of Tables

List of Abbreviations

AFS	Anthropogenic food subsidies
B	Biomass
BSE	Bovine Spongiform Encephalopathy
CI	confidence interval
CSIRO	The Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organisation
CV	Coefficient of Variation
DAFF	Department of Agriculture, Fisheries and Foresty
EAF	Ecosystem Approach to Fisheries
EBM	Ecosystem Based Management
EE	Ecotrophic efficiency
ESREM	European Regional Seas Ecosystem Model
EwE	Ecopath with Ecosim
F	Fishing mortality
FAO	Food and Agriculture Organisation of the United Nations
FCI	Finn's Cycling Index
GLMM	Generalised Linear Mixed Model
IBP	International Biological Program
ICES	International Council for the Exploration of the Sea
LRR	Log Response Ratio
MB	Moreton Bay
MPA	Marine Protected Area
MSE	Management Strategy Evaluation
MSVPA	Multi-Species Virtual Population Analysis
MSY	Maximum Sustainable Yield
NPRSR	Queensland Department of National Parks, Sport and Racing
OSMOSE	Object-oriented Simulator of Marine ecOSystem Exploitation
P/B	Production/Biomass ratio
P/Q	Production/Consumption ratio
PAFS	Predictable Anthropogenic Food Subsidies
PPR harvest	Primary Production Required for harvest of the catch
PRISMA	Preferred Reporting Items for Systematic Reviews and Meta-Analyses
Q/B	Consumption/Biomass ratio
RE	Random Effects

REM	Random Effects Model
SAMS	The Scottish Association for Marine Science
SOI	System Omnivory Index
StrathE2E	Strathclyde end-to-end ecosystem model
TAC	Total Allowable Catch
TL	Trophic level
TPP/TR	Total Primary Production/ Total Respiration
TST	Total System Throughput
UNEP	The United Nations Environment Programme

Chapter 1

General Introduction

In this section, I describe one of the major threats to marine ecosystems, that is, overfishing. Other critical threats to these ecosystems include habitat damage, pollution, invasive species and climate change (Suchanek 1994; Bax et al. 2003; Dulvy et al. 2006; Molnar et al. 2008; Vaquer-Sunyer and Duarte 2008; and Wernberg et al. 2011), but overfishing has been identified as one of particular importance, and so is the focus of this thesis. In this first section, I provide an overview of current knowledge about the effects of different aspects of overfishing.

Overfishing

Over-exploitation of harvested organisms is a major threat to ecosystems and a serious problem in many areas of the world with overfishing identified as of particular importance in aquatic ecosystems. Fish is one of the most traded food item in the world with approximately 86 % (136 million tonnes) of produced fish taken for human consumption (FAO 2014). Currently about 31 % of world fish stocks are overexploited while 58 % are fully fished (FAO 2016). The improved fishing technologies, increased fishing effort, and high demand for marine resources is placing intense pressure on marine ecosystems (Aydin 2004). Overfishing in marine ecosystems is aggravated by destructive fishing (use of explosives, poisons and some fishing gear such as prawn otter trawls and other bottom fishing gear) and capture of non-targeted fish species (by-catch) (Jones 1992; Alverson and Hughes 1996; Mcmanus et al. 1997; Althaus et al. 2009).

Effects and impacts of overfishing

Overfishing can affect provision of goods and services by marine ecosystems because overfishing can cause changes in biological assemblages, leading to loss of biodiversity and disrupt ecosystems' structure and functioning (Lotze et al. 2006, Worm et al. 2006). Many marine fisheries in the world are overfished, resulting in depleted fish stocks and degraded marine habitats (Jackson et al. 2001; Ward et al. 2002).

The detrimental ecosystem effects of excessive fishing can be direct or indirect (Botsford et al. 1997; Scheffer et al. 2005). Direct effects result from intense fishing activities such as excess fishing on target and non-target species. Indirect effects result from changes in species assemblages due to: (i) removal of prey population (ii) reduction of predators (iii) changes in life history traits or size composition of species (FAO/UNEP 2009). The impacts of overfishing on marine species diversity can manifest by: (i) modification of trophic structure (ii) decreased species richness (iii) risk of local extinction (FAO/UNEP 2009).

Selective overfishing

Various commercial fish stocks have been or are still being overfished (Worm et al 2009; Costello et al 2012). Selective fishing of commercial large sized groups diminishes their population relative to those groups that are not fished (Pauly et al. 1998; Zhou et al. 2015); resulting in an abundance of low value small sized fish (Essington et al. 2006; Richardson et al. 2009; Collette et al. 2011).

Fishing can change trophic interactions when competition for food is reduced for lightly fished species or when predation diminishes heavily fished species, causing heavily fished population to drastically reduce (Zhou et al. 2015). For example, the biomass of dog fish and skates on Georges Bank may have increased when cod and flounders were selectively overfished due to the overlaps in food resources between cod and dogfish, flounders and skates (Zhou et al. 2015). The diminished abundance and distribution of heavily fished species may permit the lightly fished species to take over the ranges initially occupied by heavily fished species (Zhou et al 2015). In addition, the lack of recovery of some overfished stocks (e.g. Atlantic cod, haddock) has been associated with altered life-history parameters and modified interspecific interactions resulting from past fishing pressure (Zhou et al. 2015). Serious overfishing may also cause species' ecological extinction due to lack of interactions between heavily fished species and other species (Jackson et al 2001). In their analysis on the historical trends of overfishing, Jackson et al (2001) confirm that in the past, the major ecological changes to coastal ecosystems were caused by excess fishing of large vertebrate and shellfish while presently, large fish and suspension feeders that were previously abundant are now ecologically extinct. Many local populations of marine fishes have gone extinct as a result of excess fishing (Jackson et al 2001).

Discards

"*Discards, or discarded catch, is the portion of the total catch that is thrown away or dumped at sea*" (FAO 1996, p.2). This occurs for several reasons:
(i) exceeded fishing quota, (ii) unwanted species or immature and undersized organisms (iii) illegal species (iv) species of no commercial value, or (v) offal from fish processing on board the vessels (Sardà 2015). Discards may be dead or alive (Sardà 2015).

Fisheries discards from commercial fisheries are a major global problem and started receiving much attention two decades ago (FAO 1996; Kelleher 2005). However, the long term impacts of fisheries discards in the ecosystem are not well understood. Discards from fisheries are a major conservation concern globally and there have been calls to reduce greatly or even eliminate discards from commercial fisheries. For example the Common Fisheries Policy plan by the European Commission "to enforce the landing of fishing discards as a measure to encourage their reduction" (Sardà 2015) and the Food and Agriculture Organization of the United Nations (FAO) through the Code of Conduct for Responsible Fisheries (FAO 1995) proposes the reduction of discards. Given the long time periods over which discards have been released into the oceans though, the consequences of reducing or eliminating discards on the short and long-term population dynamics of ecosystems are not known.

Globally, discards are estimated to be about 7.3 million tonnes annually (Kelleher 2005), with current reconstructed data estimating up to 10.3 million tonnes (Pauly and Zeller 2016). Some of the regions of the world with largest discard estimates include the Northeast Atlantic region (1.4 million tonnes), the Northwest Pacific region (1.3 million tonnes) and the Western Central Atlantic (0.8 million tonnes) (Kelleher 2005). The highest discard rate is from tropical prawn fisheries, making up to 27% of the global discards (Kelleher 2005). Some reported estimates of discards in areas where shrimp trawling takes place are: Gulf of Mexico – 480,000 tonnes; Arafura Sea – 230,000 tonnes; South Atlantic – 70,000 tonnes; Australian Northern Prawn Trawl – 80,000 tonnes (Kelleher 2005).

The amount and composition of discarded material varies considerably between fisheries, with only a few fisheries, such as artisanal fisheries, discarding a relatively small proportion of the catch (Britton and Morton 1994). In other cases the discard rate is very high e.g. the North Sea *Nephrops norvegicus* trawl fisheries, about 45% of the total catch weight of under-sized fish is discarded; the discard rates of plaice (*Pleuronectes platessa*) in the North Sea flatfish beam trawl fisheries are about 80% in numbers (Catchpole et al. 2008). Programmes and techniques for reducing non-targeted and juvenile species have been developed (Brewer et al. 1998; Bublitz 1995; Løkkeborg 2003).

Although discarding in fisheries has been on going for centuries, it is only recently that research has been focused on this issue (Bellido et al. 2011). Knowledge on impacts of bycatch and discarding is increasingly necessary in the context of ecosystem based management (Kelleher 2005). With the high global demand for protein and depleting fish stocks, the practice of discarding is not sustainable (Bicknell et al. 2013). Studies have shown that discarding can have direct negative impacts on target and non-target stocks and lead to deleterious ecosystem-level effects (Bicknell et al 2013). On the other hand, discarded biomass represents energy taken out and shortly put back into the ecosytem (Sardà et al. 2015). Discards represent a major food subsidy for marine scavengers such as seabirds, marine mammals and some fish, and have adversely changed some marine food webs (Bicknell et al 2013).

Approaches to fisheries management

Single species management

Previously single species management was applied to fisheries, where the fishing mortality of a species was assigned (Rothschild et al. 1997), without considering species as part of the ecosystem (Mangel et al. 2000). Abundance of the stock was considered as key in population dynamics and the population details for a single species were enough to manage the stock (Mangel et al. 2000). The models developed from this approach did not take into account species interactions (Rothschild et al. 1997; Mangel et al. 2000), or interactions between the species and the broader ecosystem.

The single species management approach had problems. Changes in trophic structure, habitat destruction and effects on non-target species could not be explained and there was a relative failure with the single species approach to management (Parsons 1992; Sutinen and Soboil 2003). Many fisheries collapses have resulted from overfishing which is a consequence of single species management e.g. the collapse of Icelandic herring (Hamilton et al. 2004) and the Pacific sardine *Sardinops sagax* in the California current (Hargreaves et al. 1994).

The single species approach was identified to be problematic as it did not take into account cumulative impacts of fishing (Vinther et al. 2004). When a species' quota was used up before the end of the season; fishing of that species continued as the quota of other species remained (Vinther et al. 2004). This led to inaccurate measure of the species' fishing mortality or closure of the fishery preventing fishing of other healthy stocks (Vinther et al. 2004). However, single species management is still useful for setting MSY of fish stocks (Hilborn 2011).

Multispecies management

In multispecies fisheries, advice was given based on fleet or fishery instead of stock. Exploitation trends at fleet and stock level were used and advice on effects of fishing at ecosystem level was possible (Vinther et al. 2004). Mixed fisheries forecasting was formulated using projections of population numbers from catch-at-age analysis and fishing mortality-at-age multiplied by a single overall F (fishing mortality)-multiplier (Vinther et al. 2004). It was then possible to estimate a total allowable catch (TAC) and derive the required F. The assumption here was that a fleet would target one species. However, it becomes complicated if there are many fleets targeting mixed species and requires changes in the fishing mortality and some external input, such as a policy decision, on the different species (Vinther et al. 2004).

Multispecies fisheries management continues to be used although, it has some challenges. Catch limits set for many species may lead to species depletion and loss of yields (Hilborn 2011) e.g. groundfish fishery in the California Current Ecosystem with reduced fishing mortality rates, led to loss of productive stocks (Worm et al 2009). Multispecies fisheries management may be complicated when interactions between species involve prey with several predators or competitors (May et al 1979). In addition, it may be difficult to monitor other non-species related factors such as changes in habitat or environment; identifying correct relationships among species; gear related changes; as well as incorporate socio-economic factors related to the fisheries (Seijo et al 1998; Pascoe 2000; McClanahan and Castilla 2007). The lack of consideration of these other factors in management could lead to stock collapse e.g. as with the northern cod in Newfoundland described in Myers et al (1997). With multi species fisheries management the uncertainties related to forecasting the effects of alternative management are high (Botsford et al 1997) and cannot be used for long-term predictions (Ono et al 2017).

Ecosystem based approach to fisheries management

The deteriorating condition of fisheries and increased utilization of aquatic resources in the 20th Century necessitated management (Garcia et al. 2003). Ecosystem-based management takes into account all the elements (e.g. habitats, food webs, target and non-target species) and interactions in the ecosystem (Christensen et al. 1996). In 2001, the Reykjavik Declaration on Responsible Fisheries in the Marine Ecosystem proposed inclusion of ecosystem approach to fisheries management (FAO 2003).

An “ecosystem approach to fisheries” (EAF) is an approach that takes into account ecosystem components in fisheries management, with an aim of rebuilding and sustaining biodiversity while providing goods and services (Garcia et al. 2003). The EAF provides a holistic approach that incorporates species interaction, habitats and the physical factors in marine ecosystem, supporting sustainability and reduces uncertainty (Botsford, et al 1997)). Thus EAF applies all details of the Code of Conduct for Responsible Fisheries (Garcia et al. 2003).

The approach incorporates “lessons from ecological sciences to inform management decisions” (Mangel et al. 2000). This approach takes into account, target, non-target species, predator –prey interactions, effects of fishing on the ecosystem, biotic and abiotic interactions (Jennings and Kaiser 1998; Mangel et al. 2000 Murawski 2000).

The Principles of Ecosystem-Based Management (EBM) as stated by Ward (2002) are: to maintain ecosystem structure and function; objectives are established by human use and values; ecosystems and interactions with human use are dynamic; shared vision and objectives set by stakeholders; management based on scientific knowledge and monitoring.

Despite its limitations, the single species approach is still fundamental to fisheries management and EBM compliments this approach and will not replace it (Christensen 2012). The single or multiple species approach can be used to give advice e.g. on catch or effort of individual species in a fishery (Vinther et al. 2004). The EBM approach would come in for example, when advice is required on the ecosystem effects of fishing activity (Christensen 2012).

Data limitation

To be applied effectively, EBM requires data on different components of the ecosystem over space and time (Plagányi and Butterworth 2004; Batista et al. 2011; Béné et al. 2011), which in many cases are lacking and the complexity and variability of marine ecosystems further complicates this situation (as gathering large amounts of data in the dynamic marine ecosystems may be challenging) (Jennings and Kaiser 1998; Lozano-Montes et al. 2011). The ability to work with such limitations in the data is required to support the implementation of EBM (Plagányi and Butterworth 2004). Numerous ecosystem models have been developed to fulfill this requirement for EBM (Heymans et al 2016).

Data poor situations may include (i) developing small-scale fisheries targeting mixed species; (ii) recently developed large-scale fisheries where fisheries research and management failed to keep pace with exploitation; (iii) large-scale fisheries with poor quality data or variable and unreliable (e.g. due to misreporting and discarding); (iv) lack of information on non-target and non-commercial species; (v) lack of other relevant data such as environmental variables and socio-economics. (Pilling et al. 2008).

Ecosystem models

How they are used in EBM?

Compared with terrestrial ecosystems, our knowledge of marine ecosystems is limited by the difficulty of observation of their dynamic nature. Marine ecosystems are complex, very dynamic and are heavily influenced by human activities (Scheffer et al. 2005). Ecosystem models help us understand how species are influenced by each other, their habitats and by human activities. “Ecosystem modelling” has been widely applied and is a useful tool for investigating a wide range of scientific questions in the world's oceans (Plagányi 2007). In addition, models are increasingly used to help us understand how marine ecosystems function and explain management questions (Walters and Martell 2004; Albouy et al. 2010).

Numerical modelling of ecosystem dynamics is key in EBM because several alternative management scenarios can be investigated prior to taking new management actions, minimizing possible risks of undesirable and unexpected ecosystem effects (Lozano-Montes et al. 2011). Further, models also provide a window to study the potential consequences of decisions that aim to sustain marine ecosystems and fish stocks (Albouy et al. 2010). With the various threats and issues facing marine ecosystems, managers, conservationists and policymakers are looking for aids to understand the ecosystem; therefore, models can be useful tools.

The effects of fishing on ecosystems have been modeled using various fishing scenarios. Some ecosystem models, such as OSMOSE (Shin and Cury 2001), Atlantis (Fulton et al. 2004) and Ecopath with Ecosim (EwE) (Walters et al. 1997; Christensen and Walters 2004a), have been used. Each model having its own assumptions and hypothesis to portray different scenarios (Gasche et al. 2012). For example, Bundy and Pauly (2001) used the mass balance model to show the impacts of fishing and interactions between different functional groups in the ecosystem. They demonstrated that small-scale fisheries have higher impacts on the ecosystem than large-scale fisheries. These models use different measures to inform the user about the ecosystem status and fishing impacts.

Examples of ecosystem models

1. Multi-Species Virtual Population Analysis (MSVPA) - are minimal realistic models for fish stock assessment that use catch-at-age and gut content information to evaluate past fishing and predation mortalities (Magnússon 1995) in the: North Sea, Baltic Sea, Georges Bank,

Eastern Bering Sea. MSVPA was developed by ICES (International Council for the Exploration of the Sea) multispecies working group (Magnússon 1995).

2. Object-oriented Simulator of Marine ecOSystem Exploitation (OSMOSE) – is a spatial individual based model that uses predation rules to model trophic interactions with focus on fish schools (Shin and Cury 2001; Shin et al. 2004).

3. European Regional Seas Ecosystem Model (ESREM) was developed to simulate certain elements (C, N, P, Si) in pelagic and benthic areas of the North Sea and adapted for other areas such as the Baltic, Mediterranean, Arabian Seas (Baretta et al. 1995; Blackford et al. 2004). The models includes diatoms, dinoflagellates, autotrophic flagellates, heterotrophic nanoflagellates, bacteria, micro- and mesozooplankton and can be linked to models of fish dynamics (Baretta et al. 1995; Blackford et al. 2004).

4. Atlantis - Atlantis is a spatial model that incorporates several aspects such as energy, fisheries, management, human induced and climatic pressures and can be applied to explain management issues on multiple use of resources (Fulton et al 2004). Some examples are models of: Port Phillip Bay, Australia, SE Australian EEZ, continental shelves and estuaries in Australia, Tasmania, Northern California Current. The ATLANTIS model, developed by Beth Fulton from CSIRO (The Commonwealth Scientific and Industrial Research Organisation) in Australia, is being used extensively in management e.g. the Northeast U.S. (NEUS) Atlantis marine ecosystem model used to hind cast and forecast changes under varying pressures (Olsen et al 2016).

5. Strathclyde end-to-end ecosystem model (StrathE2E) - represents the time-dependent changes of ecosystem components in a spatial region that is horizontally uniform, but vertically layered (Speirs et al. 2010). The regional setting is defined by fixed qualities (layer thicknesses and sediment porosity), time dependent drivers and boundary conditions. Biological properties are defined by parameters of the various processes (biogeochemical, excretion, mortality et.) (Speirs et al. 2010).

Why Ecopath with Ecosim models

Ecopath with Ecosim models include the full range of organisms in an ecosystem, and can be used for dynamic and spatial simulations (Fulton et al. 2011). Ecopath with Ecosim models have been applied to many ecosystems, making comparisons across different ecosystem types possible (Colléter et al. 2015). EwE is freely available online, relatively easy to use, has training and user support and allows for the estimation of a number of missing parameters. In addition to making ecosystem analyses possible, the EwE modelling approach requires collection and use of available biological information for species of a given ecosystem (Morissette 2007). Ecopath representation of a natural system helps identify data gaps, serves as a reference point for specific research on ecosystems, allows an understanding of interactions between species groups in an ecosystem (knowing the impact of one group on others is important in management), and the universal format provides a platform for comparing different ecosystem models. EwE models are beneficial in that they incooperate obtained data into an "ecosystem context" (Christensen 1991).

Uses of EwE models

There are hundreds of EwE models developed for terrestrial and aquatic ecosystems to:

1. Identify and quantify major energy flows (Wolff et al. 1998; Vega-Cendejas and Arreguin-Sanchez 2001; Bulman 2002; Rybarczyk and Elkaïm 2003; Zetina-Rejón et al. 2003; Morales-Zárate et al. 2004; Wilson et al. 2009)

2. Describe ecosystem resources and their interactions (Harvey et al. 2003; Arbach Leloup et al. 2008)

3. Evaluate ecosystem effects of fishing (Cox et al. 2002; Bundy 2005; Guénette et al. 2006; Hoover et al. 2013)

4. Evaluate effects of environmental change (Trites et al. 1999; Watters et al. 2003; Tam et al. 2008; Hoover et al. 2013)

5. Evaluate management strategies and uncertainty in the management process (Buchary et al. 2002; Gribble 2003; Arreguin-Sánchez et al. 2004; Velasco et al. 2007; Arreguin-Sánchez et al. 2008)

6. Explore management policy options incorporating economic, social, and ecological considerations (Arreguin-Sánchez et al. 2004; Christensen and Walters 2004b; Zeller and Reinert 2004; Heymans et al. 2009; Jones et al. 2011)

7. Evaluate impact and placement of MPAs (Beattie et al. 2002; Albouy et al. 2010; Lozano-Montes et al. 2011; Colléter et al. 2012; Valls et al. 2012)

8. Evaluate pollution and predict bioaccumulation of persistent pollutants (Okey et al. 1999; Carrer et al. 2000; Booth and Zeller 2005)

9. Evaluate the impacts of invasive species (Feroz Khan and Panikkar 2009; Arias-González et al. 2011)

10. Explore conservation strategies (Okey et al. 2004; Jiang et al. 2008)

History of EwE and the foraging arena

Single species assessments are the foundation of fisheries management; they are thus important in how we manage resources on a yearly basis or seasonally. "*Fish eat fish, no fish is an island*" is the famous quote that Villy Christensen uses when referring to management at the ecosystem level, stressing the need to recognise that fish interact with each other and that fish species are affected by environments; and the need to understand what governs the changes occurring in ecosystems; and whether the changes are caused by humans or the environment (Christensen 2012).

Raymond Lindeman, the pioneer of studies on trophic dynamics, showed how food webs can be examined in terms of energy flow (Lindeman 1942). Finn (1976) developed the concept of average path length in ecological flow networks and Ulanowicz (1986) established indices of natural community development based on flow networks. After the large-scale International Biological Program (IBP) ecological and environmental studies (1964 to 1974), Jeffrey Polovina developed a mass-balance model for Hawaii data, which then became the original Ecopath model (Polovina 1984).

An Ecopath model measures the energy in and energy out of each species group and replicates this across the whole ecosystem, resulting in a snapshot of the ecosystem at a given point in time: what was there at that time and how all the different groups interact. Christensen and Pauly (1992) worked with several ecosystems using Polovina's Ecopath model combined with network analysis. The work by EP Odum (1969), which inspired Christensen, provided how an ecosystem could be ranked from immature to mature systems and assigned attributes to all the development stages and showed the importance of Lindeman's thermodynamics work in ecosystems.

The scientists working at the IBP recognised the importance of adding a dynamic dimension to these snapshot models. They used the foraging arena in the model, where it was recognised that prey can be in different behavioural states (Christensen 2012). If prey is split up into prey being available and not available to predation then Lotka-Volterra models can still be used, the models perform and make a big difference. So they used foraging arena theory for different ecosystems and time series models to incorporate food web effects, fishing pressure and environment changes and be able to make predictions (Christensen 2012).

The foraging arena theory states that "*prey make themselves available to predation through activities such as foraging and dispersal*" (Walters et al. 1997). Thus, there are vulnerable and invulnerable prey in the ecosystem and not all prey are available to their predators at all times. In EwE, each biomass pool consists of a group of prey the is vulnerable and antoher one is safe from predators (Christensen 2012). So predation is limited by both the search efficiency of the predator and the exchange rate between the invulnerable and vulnerable prey (Christensen 2012). In EwE, the vulnerability parameter is set to show the proximity of the group to carrying capacity and type of interaction (top-down or bottom up) (Christensen 2012). Top-down interaction is controlled by predation, and in bottom up interaction prey vulnerability limits the predation rate (Walters et al. 1997).

The new developments in Ecopath led to the dynamic version Ecosim (Walters et al. 1997) and the spatial version Ecospace (Walters et al. 1999). An International Conference to mark 30 years since EwE development was held in 2016 (Villasante et al. 2016). Several scientific and technical plug-ins are available or being development and include EcoTroph (Gascuel and Pauly 2009); for biodiversity and conservation indices (Coll et al. 2014); the habitat foraging capacity and the spatial-temporal-framework model (Christensen et al. 2014) among many others (Steenbeek et al. 2016). A new version of the software (EwE 6.5) was released in July 2016 (http://ecopath.org/). Figure 1 illustrates the advancement of EwE and the number of publications through the 30 years of its development.

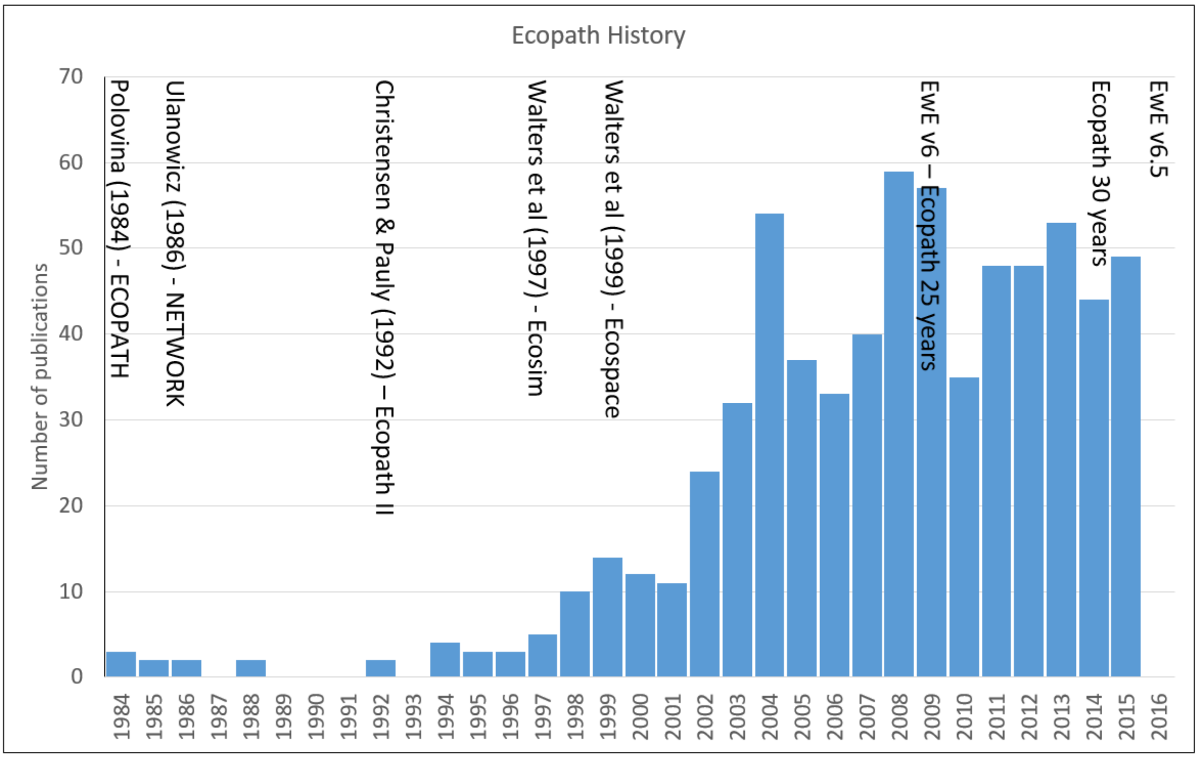


Figure 1: The History of Ecopath with Ecosim since 1984 (adopted from the Ecopath with Ecosim training, SAMS)

Addressing uncertainty in EwE models

There are various sources of uncertainty in models that include among others, abundance estimates, model structure and interactions between species (Seijo et al. 1998; Morissette 2007). Complex ecosystem models may or may not accomplish desired tasks because of many functional interactions that are not known and other ecosystem units that we cannot parameterise (Seijo et al. 1998).

There are various ways to get a balanced model in ecosystem modelling. It is thus important to test how sensitive the model outputs are to changes in construction and balancing (Morissette 2007). Sensitivity analyses are important in addressing uncertainty in EwE models to check if the results are robust or sensitive to changes in model construction or input parameters (Morissette 2007). If sensitivity analyses do not significantly change the results then we can place confidence on the model. If the results change much, this can give different conclusions and there is need to take caution in interpretation of the results (Morissette 2007).

Another way of testing model sensitivity to model structure is through inter-model comparison of validated and tested models e.g. Smith et al. (2011) compared the effects of low trophic level fishing from several locations around the world using three different models, always two models in the same location; and Johnson et al. (2010) compared EwE vs Atlantis models from the SE Australia. Even in the case of inter-model comparison, there still need of careful interpretation of results.

To address the uncertainty in an Ecopath model, there is the pedigree, a code that measures the uncertainty connected to the input values in Ecopath models and is based on the origin of the data (Christensen and Walters 2004a; Morissette 2007). The pedigree is useful for comparison with other models (Christensen and Walters 2004a), allowing one to compare models with different numbers of trophic components. For the sensitivity analysis, the Ecosim part of the software includes a Monte-Carlo routine to find input parameters that minimise the sum of squares with time series (Morissette 2007). The pedigree is useful in setting the confidence intervals that are applied in the Monte-Carlo simulations (Heymans et al 2016).

Incorporating models to answer management questions

Models are increasingly being used to answer management questions. Some examples of models used to answer questions in fisheries management include: Tremblay-Boyer et al. (2011) used an EcoTroph model to estimate the effects of fishing on the biomass of the world's oceans. In Australia, Atlantis models contributed in the driving force to fundamental change in the fisheries management, where they were used to finalise quantitative analysis of the management strategy evaluation (MSE) (Fulton et al. 2007). Kaplan et al. (2010) used Atlantis to establish management reference points and decision mechanisms for the US West Coast. Many EwE models have been developed in Australia and have been used to "*inform management strategies*" in different ecosystems (Bulman et al. 2014) Intermediate models can give useful advice on species, environment and fleet interactions (Plagányi et al. 2014; Collie et al. 2016). This is because in these models there is a point at which the level of uncertainty is at a minimum (Collie et al. 2016).

Food web models are useful in evaluating fishing and predation mortalities, quantifying prey for key species and assess changes in prey (Plagányi, 2007). Full ecosystem models are useful in answering questions related to species interactions and climate, habitat, or fleet interactions e.g. the Atlantis model developed for Northeast US shelf (Link et al. 2010).

Aims of the thesis

As multiple fish species are increasingly harvested, predator-prey interactions are being impacted leading to changes in food webs (Aydin 2004) that alter ecosystems and may result in loss of the essential life supporting functions. It is essential to focus on the issue of overfishing not only to conserve biodiversity, but also because fish is a food source for 3 billion people, contributing 50 percent of animal protein for 400 million people (FAO 2016). Fish is the fifth largest food commodity in the world (FAO 2012)

In my thesis, I focused on two challenging issues related to fisheries: selective overfishing and discarding. I aimed to understand how fisheries affect ecosystem processes and the structure and functioning of marine ecosystems in these two key areas by:

(i) Performing a global meta-analysis of discards removal on production, consumption and respiration (Chapter 2)

(ii) Exploring the effects of removal of PAFS (predictable anthropogenic food subsidies) from a subtropical ecosystem (Chapter 4)

(iii) Understand the effects of overfishing of predators at different trophic levels on ecosystem dynamics in a multi-species fisheries through simultanoeus and interactive overfishing in a subtropical ecosystem (Chapter 5)

(iv) Explore the interactive effects of overfishing jellyfish (Chapter 6)

Thesis expectations

From the results of the work in this thesis, I expect to provide a better understanding on the effects of overfishing and, in particular, identify the effects of discards on ecosystem functions, determine what the consequences of removing food subsidies from the ecosystem are, provide an understanding on the effects of removing in combination predators at different trophic levels on ecosystem functions, and find how overfishing of jellyfish affects an exploited ecosystem.

Thesis chapters/ organisation

In the general introduction, I described the causes of overfishing, its impacts on ecosystems and two key fishing practices that can modify ecosystems: discarding and selective overfishing. I discussed approaches that have been used to manage fisheries and evolution of the ecosystem based approach to management and ecosystem models, and how they have been applied in this approach to management. I then described the history of the Ecopath with Ecosim modelling approach which has been widely used in ecosystem based management, and which I have used as a tool for addressing the issues presented in my thesis. I then introduced the aims and expectations of my thesis. In this section, I present the organisation of thesis chapters (Figure 2).

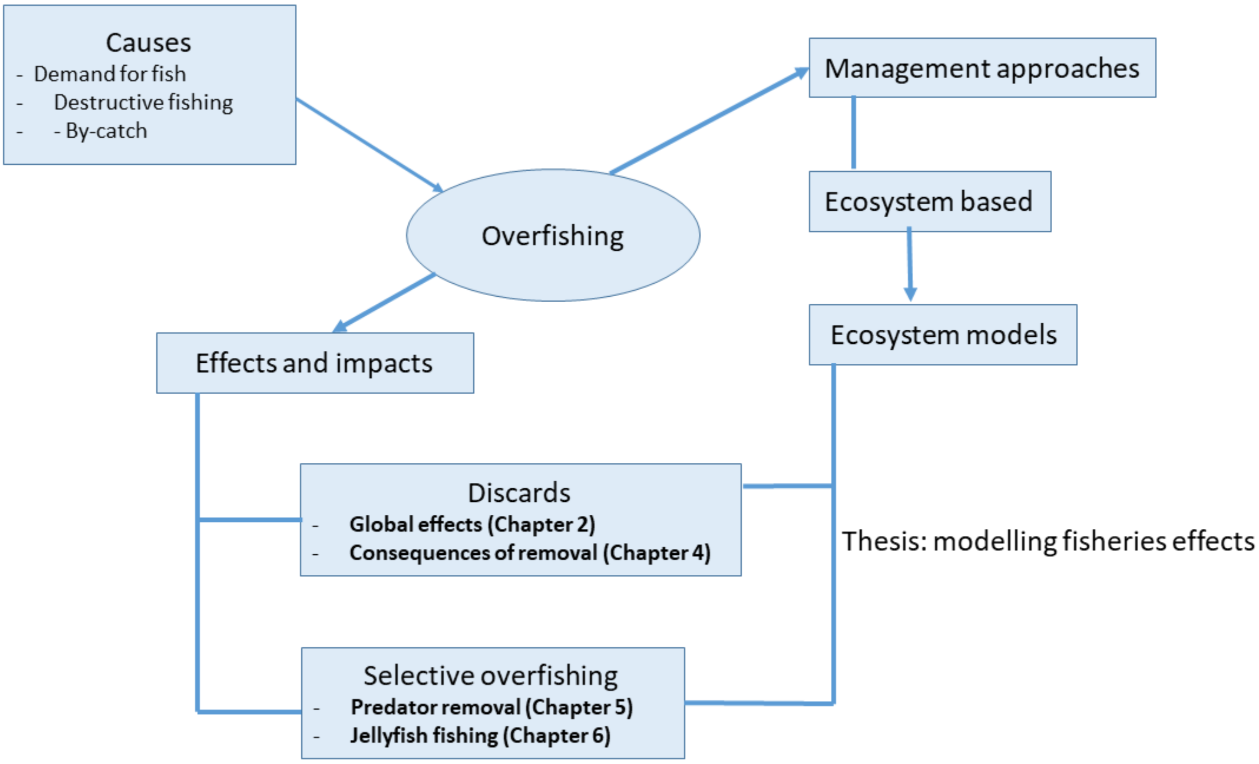


Figure 2: Diagram of thesis organisation

Studies on the effects of discards on ecosystem dynamics have produced variable results and this may pose a challenge to management decisions because of the lack of generality in the predictions and outcomes. In Chapter 2, I examined the results from different studies that examined the effects of fisheries discards to ascertain the effects of food subsidies on specific ecosystem functions, by doing a meta-analysis. The issue of fisheries discards has drawn global attention in the recent past, so in Chapter 4, I addressed this problem by exploring the consequences of gradually removing and abruptly banning discards using ecosystem models. Predators play a key role in maintaining the structure and function of ecosystems. Removal of predators resulting from overexploitation could have detrimental effects on ecosystems. In Chapter 5, I examined the consequences of simultaneously removing predators from the ecosystem, that is, removing predators from different trophic levels of the food web. One of the effects of overfishing is the increased incidences of jelly fish blooms in many parts of the world, as overfishing results in decline of fish that prey on or compete with jelly fish. It has been predicted that global warming will increase the frequency of jellyfish blooms. In Chapter 6, I simulated a management scenario in an exploited ecosystem where jellyfish abundance is reduced through fishing.. Finally in Chapter 7, I gave a sysnthesis of my research findings, limitations to my research and suggest improvements and future directions.

References

Albouy C, Mouillot D, Rocklin D, Culioli J, Le Loc'H F. 2010. Simulation of the combined effects of artisanal and recreational fisheries on a Mediterranean MPA ecosystem using a trophic model. Marine Ecology Progress Series 412:207-221.

Althaus F, Williams A, Schlacher T, Kloser R, Green MA, Barker BA, Bax N, Brodie P, Schlacher-Hoenlinger MA. 2009. Impacts of bottom trawling on deep-coral ecosystems of seamounts are long-lasting. Marine Ecology Progress Series 397:279-294.

Alverson D, Hughes S. 1996. Bycatch: from emotion to effective natural resource management. Reviews in Fish Biology and Fisheries 6(4):443-462.

Arbach Leloup F, Desroy N, Le Mao P, Pauly D, Le Pape O. 2008. Interactions between a natural food web, shellfish farming and exotic species: The case of the Bay of Mont Saint Michel (France). Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science 76(1):111-120.

Arias-González JE, González-Gándara C, Luis Cabrera J, Christensen V. 2011. Predicted impact of the invasive lionfish Pterois volitans on the food web of a Caribbean coral reef. Environmental Research 111(7):917-925.

Arreguin-Sanchez F, Hernandez-Herrera A, Ramirez-Rodriguez M, Perez-Espana H. 2004. Optimal management scenarios for the artisanal fisheries in the ecosystem of La Paz Bay, Baja California Sur, Mexico. Ecol Model 172(2-4):373-382.

Arreguin-Sanchez F, Zetina-Rejón M, Ramírez-Rodríguez M. 2008. Exploring ecosystem-based harvesting strategies to recover the collapsed pink shrimp (Farfantepenaeus duorarum) fishery in the southern Gulf of Mexico. Ecol Model 214(2):83-94.

Aydin KY. 2004. Age structure or functional response? Reconciling the energetics of surplus production between single-species models and ECOSIM. African Journal of Marine Science 26(1):289-301.

Baretta JW, Ebenhöh W, Ruardij P. 1995. The European regional seas ecosystem model, a complex marine ecosystem model. Netherlands Journal of Sea Research 33(3):233-246.

Batista MI, Baeta F, Costa MJ, Cabral HN. 2011. MPA as management tools for small-scale fisheries: The case study of Arrábida Marine Protected Area (Portugal). Ocean & Coastal Management 54(2):137-147.

Bax N, Williamson A, Aguero M, Gonzalez E, Geeves W. 2003. Marine invasive alien species: a threat to global biodiversity. Mar Policy 27(4):313-323.

Beattie A, Sumaila UR, Christensen V, Pauly D. 2002. A model for the bioeconomic evaluation of marine protected area size and placement in the North Sea. Natural Resource Modeling 15(4):413-437.

Bellido J, Santos M, Pennino M, Valeiras X, Pierce G. 2011. Fishery discards and bycatch: solutions for an ecosystem approach to fisheries management? The International Journal of Aquatic Sciences 670(1):317-333.

Béné C, Phillips M, Allison EH. 2011. 12.08 - The Forgotten Service: Food as an Ecosystem Service from Estuarine and Coastal Zones. In: Editors-in-Chief: Eric W, Donald M, editors. Treatise on Estuarine and Coastal Science. Waltham: Academic Press. p 147-180.

Bicknell AWJ, Oro D, Camphuysen K, Votier SC, Blanchard J. 2013. Potential consequences of discard reform for seabird communities. Journal of Applied Ecology 50(3):649-658.

Blackford JC, Allen JI, Gilbert FJ. 2004. Ecosystem dynamics at six contrasting sites: a generic modelling study. J Marine Syst 52(1):191-215.

Booth S, Zeller D. 2005. Mercury, food webs, and marine mammals: implications of diet and climate change for human health.(Research: Article). Environmental Health Perspectives 113(5):521.

Botsford LW, Castilla JC, Peterson CH. 1997. The management of fisheries and marine ecosystems. Science 277(5325):509-515.

Brewer D, Rawlinson N, Eayrs S, Burridge C. 1998. An assessment of Bycatch Reduction Devices in a tropical Australian prawn trawl fishery. Fish Res 36(2):195-215.

Britton JC and B Morton. 1994. Marine carrion and scavengers. Oceanography and Marine Biology Annual Review 32:369–434.

Bublitz C. 1995. Mesh size and shape: Reducing the capture of undersized fish. In Solving Bycatch: Considerations for Today and Tomorrow; 1995; Seattle, WA. Alaska. University of Alaska, Fairbanks, AK 95–99.

Buchary EA JA, S Nurhakim, T Wagey. 2002. The Use of Ecosystem-based Modelling to Investigate Multi-species Management Strategies for Capture Fisheries in the Bali Strait, Indonesia In: Pitcher TJ and K Cochrane (Eds) Using Ecosim for Fisheries Management 24-32.

Bulman C. 2002. A trophodynamic model for the Tasmanian Seamounts Marine Reserve: links between pelagic and deepwater ecosystems Report to CSIRO Marine Research Environment Australia and the Fisheries Research and Development Corporation 32pp.

Bulman CM Fulton EA, Smith ADM, Johnson P, Lozano-Montes H, Griffiths SP, Bustamante R. EwE models in Australia 2014. In: Steenbeek J, Piroddi C, Coll M, Heymans JJ, Villasante S, Ecopath 30 years : modelling ecosystem dynamics : beyond boundaries with EwE.

Bundy A. 2005. Structure and functioning of the eastern Scotian Shelf ecosystem before and after the collapse of groundfish stocks in the early 1990s. Can J Fish Aquat Sci 62(7):1453-1473.

Bundy A, Pauly D. 2001. Selective harvesting by small-scale fisheries: ecosystem analysis of San Miguel Bay, Philippines. Fish Res 53(3):263-281.

Botsford LW, Castilla JC, Peterson CH. 1997. The management of fisheries and marine ecosystems. Science 277(5325):509-515.

Carrer S, Halling-Sørensen B, Bendoricchio G. 2000. Modelling the fate of dioxins in a trophic network by coupling an ecotoxicological and an Ecopath model. Ecol Model 126(2):201-223.

Catchpole T, van Keeken O, Gray T, Piet G. 2008. The discard problem – A comparative analysis of two fisheries: The English Nephrops fishery and the Dutch beam trawl fishery. Ocean and Coastal Management 51(11):772-778.

Christensen V. 1991. On ECOPATH, Fishbyte and fisheries management. Fishbyte 9(2):62-66.

Christensen V, Pauly D. 1992. ECOPATH II — a software for balancing steady-state ecosystem models and calculating network characteristics. Ecol Model 61(3):169-185.

Christensen NL, Bartuska AM, Brown JH, Carpenter S, D' Antonio C, Francis R, Franklin JF, Macmahon JA, Noss RF, Parsons DJ and others. 1996. The Report of the Ecological Society of America Committee on the Scientific Basis for Ecosystem Management. Ecological Applications 6(3):665-691.

Christensen V, Walters CJ. 2004a. Ecopath with Ecosim: methods, capabilities and limitations. Ecol Model 172(2-4):109-139.

Christensen V, Walters CJ. 2004b. Trade-offs in Ecosystem-scale Optimization of Fisheries Management Policies. B Mar Sci 74(3):549-562.

Christensen V. 2012. Fisheries Networks: Building ecological, social and professional relationships. American Fisheries Society. 142nd Annual meeting 19-23 August 2012 Minneapolis.

Christensen V, Coll M, Steenbeek J, Buszowski J, Chagaris D, Walters C. 2014. Representing Variable Habitat Quality in a Spatial Food Web Model. Ecosystems 17(8):1397-1412.

Coll M, Steenbeek J, Palomera I, Sole J, Christensen V. 2014. Cumulative effects of environmental and human activities in the Southern Catalan Sea ecosystem (NW Mediterranean) associated with the Ebro Delta River. In: Steenbeek J, Piroddi C, Coll M, Heymans JJ, Villasante S, Christensen V (eds) Ecopath 30years conference proceedings: extended abstracts., Fisheries Centre Research Reports 22(3) [ISSN 1198-6727]. 237 p Fisheries Centre, University of British Columbia, Vancouver, 169–171.

Colléter M, Gascuel D, Ecoutin J-M, Tito de Morais L. 2012. Modelling trophic flows in ecosystems to assess the efficiency of marine protected area (MPA), a case study on the coast of Sénégal. Ecol Model 232:1-13.

Colléter M, Valls A, Guitton J, Gascuel D, Pauly D, Christensen V. 2015. Global overview of the applications of the Ecopath with Ecosim modeling approach using the EcoBase models repository. Ecol Model 302:42-53.

Collette B, Carpenter K, Polidoro BA, Juan-Jorda M, Boustany A, Die D, Elfes C, Fox W, Graves J, Harrison L and others. 2011. High Value and Long Life-Double Jeopardy for Tunas and Billfishes. Science (Washington) 333(6040):291-292.

Collie JS, Botsford LW, Hastings A, Kaplan IC, Largier JL, Livingston PA, Plagányi É, Rose KA, Wells BK, Werner FE. 2016. Ecosystem models for fisheries management: finding the sweet spot. Fish and Fisheries 17(1):101-125.

Costello C, Ovando D, Hilborn R, Gaines SD, Deschenes O, Lester SE. 2012. Status and solutions for the world's unassessed fisheries. Science (New York, NY) 338(6106):517.

Cox SP, Essington TE, Kitchell JF, Martell SJD, Walters CJ, Boggs C, Kaplan I. 2002. Reconstructing ecosystem dynamics in the central Pacific Ocean, 1952–1998. II. A preliminary assessment of the trophic impacts of fishing and effects on tuna dynamics. Can J Fish Aquat Sci 59(11):1736-1747.

Dulvy NK, Jennings S, Rogers SI, Maxwell DL. 2006. Threat and decline in fishes: an indicator of marine biodiversity. Can J Fish Aquat Sci 63(6):1267-1275.

Essington T, Beaudreau A, Wiedenmann J. 2006. Fishing through marine food webs. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences, USA 103(9):3171-3175.

FAO. 1995 Code of Conduct for Responsible Fisheries. FAO, Rome.

FAO. 1996. Report of the Technical Consultation on reduction of wastage in fisheries. 28 Oct- 1 Nov 1996 Tokyo, Japan. FAO Fisheries Report No. 547 Rome FAO 27pp.

FAO. 2003. The ecosystem approach to fisheries. FAO Technical Guidelines for Responsible Fisheries No. 4, Suppl. 2. Rome, FAO 112 pp.

FAO. 2012. Strategy for Fisheries, Aquaculture and Climate Change: Framework and aims 2011–16. FAO Fisheries and Aquaculture department. 28 pp

FAO. 2014. The State of World Fisheries and Aquaculture 2014. Opportunities and challenges. Rome. 223 pp.

FAO. 2016. The State of World Fisheries and Aquaculture 2016. Contributing to food security and nutrition for all. Rome. 200 pp.

FAO/UNEP. 2009. Report of the FAO/UNEP Expert Meeting on Impacts of Destructive Fishing Practices, Unsustainable Fishing, and Illegal, Unreported and Unregulated (IUU) Fishing on Marine Biodiversity and Habitats. Rome, 23–25 September 2009. FAO Fisheries and Aquaculture Report. No. 932. Rome, FAO. 32pp.

Feroz Khan M, Panikkar P. 2009. Assessment of impacts of invasive fishes on the food web structure and ecosystem properties of a tropical reservoir in India. Ecol Model 220(18):2281-2290.

Finn JT. 1976. Measures of ecosystem structure and function derived from analysis of flows. J Theor Biol 56(2):363-380.

Fulton EA, Smith ADM. 2004. Lessons learnt from a comparison of three ecosystem models for Port Phillip Bay, Australia. African Journal of Marine Science 26(1):219-243.

Fulton EA, Smith ADM, Smith DC . 2007. Alternative Management Strategies for Southeast Australian Commonwealth Fisheries: Stage 2: Quantitative Management Strategy Evaluation. Australian Fisheries Management Authority. Fisheries Research and Development Corporation 405 pp.

Fulton EA, Link JS, Kaplan IC, Savina-Rolland M, Johnson P, Ainsworth C, Horne P, Gorton R, Gamble RJ, Smith ADM and others. 2011. Lessons in modelling and management of marine ecosystems: the Atlantis experience. Lessons in modelling and management of marine ecosystems: the Atlantis experience 12(2):171-188.

Hilborn R. 2011. Future directions in ecosystem based fisheries management: A personal perspective. Fish Res 108(2):235-239.

Garcia S, Zerbi A, Aliaume C, Do Chi T, Lasserre G. 2003. The ecosystem approach to fisheries. Issues, terminology, principles, institutional foundations, implementation and outlook. Garcia S, editor. 71 pp.

Gasche L, Gascuel D, Shannon L, Shin YJ. 2012. Global assessment of the fishing impacts on the Southern Benguela ecosystem using an EcoTroph modelling approach. J Marine Syst 90(1):1-12.

Gascuel D, Pauly D. 2009. EcoTroph: Modelling marine ecosystem functioning and impact of fishing. Ecol Model 220(21):2885-2898.

Gribble NA. 2003. GBR-prawn: modelling ecosystem impacts of changes in fisheries management of the commercial prawn (shrimp) trawl fishery in the far northern Great Barrier Reef. Fish Res 65(1):493-506.

Guénette S, Heymans SJJ, Christensen V, Trites AW. 2006. Ecosystem models show combined effects of fishing, predation, competition, and ocean productivity on Steller sea lions (Eumetopias jubatus) in Alaska. Can J Fish Aquat Sci 63(11):2495-2517.

Hamilton LC, Jónsson S, Ögmundardóttir H, Belkin IM. 2004. Sea changes ashore: The ocean and iceland's herring capital. Arctic 57(4):325-335.

Hargreaves NB, Ware DM, McFarlane GA. 1994. Return of Pacific Sardine (Sardinops sagax) to the British Columbia Coast in 1992. Can J Fish Aquat Sci 51(2):460-463.

Harvey CJ, Cox SP, Essington TE, Hansson S, Kitchell JF. 2003. An ecosystem model of food web and fisheries interactions in the Baltic Sea. ICES Journal of Marine Science 60(5):939-950.

Heymans JJ, Coll M, Link JS, Mackinson S, Steenbeek J, Walters C, Christensen V. 2016. Best practice in Ecopath with Ecosim food-web models for ecosystem-based management. Ecol Model 331:173-184.

Heymans JJ, Sumaila UR, Christensen V. 2009. Policy options for the northern Benguela ecosystem using a multispecies, multifleet ecosystem model. Progress in Oceanography 83(1):417-425.

Hoover C, Pitcher T, Christensen V. 2013. Effects of hunting, fishing and climate change on the Hudson Bay marine ecosystem: I. Re-creating past changes 1970–2009. Ecol Model 264:130-142.

Jackson JBC, Kirby MX, Berger WH, Bjorndal KA, Botsford LW, Bourque BJ, Bradbury RH, Cooke R, Erlandson J, Estes JA and others. 2001. Historical overfishing and the recent collapse of coastal ecosystems. Science 293(5530):629-638.

Jennings S, Kaiser M. 1998. The Effects of Fishing on Marine Ecosystems. Advances in Marine Biology 34:201-352.

Jiang H, Cheng H-Q, Le Quesne WJF, Xu H-G, Wu JUN, Ding HUI, ArreguÍN-SÁNchez F. 2008. Ecosystem model predictions of fishery and conservation trade-offs resulting from marine protected areas in the East China Sea. Envir Conserv 35(2):137-146.

Johnson P, Bulman C, Fulton B, Smith T. 2010. MSC Low Trophic Level Project: South Eastern Australian case study. Marine Stewardship Council Science Series 1: 111 – 170.

Jones J. 1992. Environmental impact of trawling on the seabed: A review New Zealand Journal of Marine & Freshwater Research 26(1):59–67.

Jones T, Fulton E, Wood D 2011 Challenging tourism theory through integrated models: how multiple model projects strengthen outcomes through a case study of tourism development on the Ningaloo Coast of Western Australia. In: Chan F, D Marinova, RS Anderssen (Eds) MODSIM2011 - 19th International Congress on Modelling and Simulation, Nov 12 2011. Perth, WA: Modelling and Simulation Society of Australia and New Zealand 3112-3120.

Kaplan IC, Levin PS, Burden M, Fulton EA. 2010. Fishing catch shares in the face of global change: a framework for integrating cumulative impacts and single species management. Can J Fish Aquat Sci 67(12):1968-1982.

Kelleher K. 2005. Discards in the world's marine fisheries. An update. 131 p.

Lindeman R. 1942. The trophic-dynamic aspect of ecology. Ecology 23:399.

Link JS, Fulton EA, Gamble RJ. 2010. The northeast US application of ATLANTIS: A full system model exploring marine ecosystem dynamics in a living marine resource management context. Progress in Oceanography 87(1):214-234.

Løkkeborg S. 2003. Review and evaluation of three mitigation measures—bird-scaring line, underwater setting and line shooter—to reduce seabird bycatch in the north Atlantic longline fishery. Fish Res 60(1):11-16.

Lotze HK, Lenihan HS, Bourque BJ, Bradbury RH, Cooke RG, Kay MC, Kidwell SM, Kirby MX, Peterson CH, Jackson JBC. 2006. Depletion, degradation, and recovery potential of estuaries and coastal seas. Science 312(5781):1806-1809.

Lozano-Montes HM, Loneragan NR, Babcock RC, Jackson K. 2011. Using trophic flows and ecosystem structure to model the effects of fishing in the Jurien Bay Marine Park, temperate Western Australia. Mar Freshwater Res 62(5):421-431.

Magnússon K. 1995. An overview of the multispecies VPA — theory and applications. Reviews in Fish Biology and Fisheries 5(2):195-212.

Mangel M, Constable A, Parkes G 2000. A Review of Approaches to Fisheries Management Based on Ecosystem Considerations, With Particular Emphasis on Species Interactions Prepared by MRAG Americas, Inc. Tampa, Florida for the National Marine Fisheries Service Alaska Fisheries Science Center, Seattle, Washington 52pp.

May RM, Beddington JR, Clark CW, Holt SJ, Laws RM. 1979. Management of multispecies fisheries. Science 205:267.

McClanahan TR, Castilla Z JC. 2007. Fisheries management : progress towards sustainability / edited by Tim R. McClanahan and Juan Carlos Castilla. Oxford: Oxford, Blackwell Pub.

McManus JW, Reyes RB, Nañola CL. 1997. Effects of Some Destructive Fishing Methods on Coral Cover and Potential Rates of Recovery. Environmental Management 21(1):69-78.

Molnar JL, Gamboa RL, Revenga C, palding MD. 2008. Assessing the global threat of invasive species to marine biodiversity. Frontiers in Ecology and the Environment 6(9):485-492.

Morales-Zárate MV, Arreguín-Sánchez F, López-Martínez J, Lluch-Cota SE. 2004. Ecosystem trophic structure and energy flux in the Northern Gulf of California, México. Ecol Model 174(4):331-345.

Morissette L. 2007. Complexity, cost and quality of ecosystem models and their impact on resilience: A comparative analysis, with emphasis on marine mammals and the Gulf of St. Lawrence. PhD Thesis, University of British Columbia, Vancouver, ProQuest Dissertations Publishing 260pp.

Murawski SA. 2000. Definitions of overfishing from an ecosystem perspective. ICES J Mar Sci 57(3):649-658.

Myers RA, Hutchings JA, Barrowman NJ. 1997. Why do fish stocks collapse? The example of cod in Atlantic Canada. Ecological Applications 7(1):91-106.

Odum EP. 1969. The Strategy of Ecosystem Development. Science 164(3877):262-270.

Okey TA, Pauly D, Allen J, Anderson P, Bechtol B, Bishop MA et al.1999 Trophic Mass-Balance Model of Alaska's Prince William Sound Ecosystem, for the Post-Spill Period 1994-1996. Exxon Valdez Oil Spill Restoration Project Final Report. REPORT99330-1.

Okey TA, Banks S, Born AF, Bustamante RH, Calvopiña M, Edgar GJ, Espinoza E, Fariña JM, Garske LE, Reck GK and others. 2004. A trophic model of a Galápagos subtidal rocky reef for evaluating fisheries and conservation strategies. Ecol Model 172(2):383-401.

Olsen E, Fay G, Gaichas S, Gamble R, Lucey S, Link JS. 2016. Ecosystem Model Skill Assessment. Yes We Can!. Plos One 11(1) e0146467.

Ono K, Haynie AC, Hollowed AB, Ianelli JN, McGilliard CR, Punt AE. 2017. Management strategy analysis for multispecies fisheries including technical interactions and human behavior in modeling management decisions and fishing. Can J Fish Aquat Sci:2017-0135.

Parsons TR. 1992. The removal of marine predators by fisheries and the impact of trophic structure. Mar Pollut Bull 25(1):51-53.

Pascoe S. 2000 Single species conservation in a multispecies fishery: the case of the Australian eastern gemfish. Ecological Economics, 2000, Vol.32(1): 125-136

Pauly D, Christensen V, Dalsgaard J, Froese R, Torres F. 1998. Fishing Down Marine Food Webs. Science 279(5352):860-863.

Pauly D, Zeller D. 2016. Catch reconstructions reveal that global marine fisheries catches are higher than reported and declining. Nature Communications 7:10244.

Pilling GM, ApostolakiP, Failler P, Floros C, Large PA, Morales-Nin B, Reglero P, Stergiou KI, Tsikliras AC. 2008 Assessment and management of data-poor fisheries. In: Payne A, J Cotter, T Potter (Eds) Advances in Fisheries science: 50 years on from Beverton and Holt, Blackwell Publishing, CEFAS 280-305.

Plagányi ÉE, Butterworth DS. 2004. A critical look at the potential of Ecopath with ecosim to assist in practical fisheries management. African Journal of Marine Science 26(1):261-287.

Plagányi EP. 2007. Models for an ecosystem approach to fisheries. Models for an ecosystem approach to fisheries(477).

Plagányi ÉE, Punt AE, Hillary R, Morello EB, Thébaud O, Hutton T, Pillans RD, Thorson JT, Fulton EA, Smith ADM and others. 2014. Multispecies fisheries management and conservation: tactical applications using models of intermediate complexity. Fish and Fisheries 15(1):1-22.

Polovina JJ. 1984. Model of a coral reef ecosystem - I. The ECOPATH model and its application to French Frigate Shoals. Coral Reefs 3(1):1-11.

Richardson AJ, Bakun A, Hays GC, Gibbons MJ. 2009. The jellyfish joyride: causes, consequences and management responses to a more gelatinous future. Trends Ecol Evol 24(6):312-322.

Rothschild BJ, AF Sharov, M Lambert. 1997 Single-species and multispecies management. In: Boreman J, BS Nakashima, JA Wilson, RL Kendall (Eds) Northwest Atlantic Groundfish: Perspectives on a Fishery Collapse. America Fisheries Society, Bethesda, MD 141-152.

Rybarczyk H, Elkaïm B. 2003. An analysis of the trophic network of a macrotidal estuary: the Seine Estuary (Eastern Channel, Normandy, France). Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science 58(4):775-791.

Sardà F, Coll M, Heymans JJ, Stergiou KI. 2015. Overlooked impacts and challenges of the new European discard ban. Fish and Fisheries 16(1):175-180.

Scheffer M, Carpenter S, Young Bd. 2005. Cascading effects of overfishing marine systems. Trends Ecol Evol 20(11):579-581.

Seijo JC, Defeo O, Salas S. 1998. Fisheries bioeconomics. Theory, modelling and management. FAO Fisheries Technical Paper. No.368. Rome, FAO. 1998. 108p.

Shin Y-J, Cury P. 2001. Exploring fish community dynamics through size-dependent trophic interactions using a spatialized individual-based model. Aquat Living Resour 14(2):65-80.

Shin YJ, Shannon LJ, Cury PM. 2004. Simulations of fishing effects on the southern Benguela fish community using an individual-based model: learning from a comparison with ECOSIM. African Journal of Marine Science 26(1):95-114.

Smith ADM, Brown CJ, Bulman CM, Fulton EA, Johnson P, Kaplan IC, Lozano-Montes H, Mackinson S, Marzloff M, Shannon LJ and others. 2011. Impacts of fishing low-trophic level species on marine ecosystems. Science (New York, NY) 333(6046):1147.

Speirs DC, Guirey EJ, Gurney WSC, Heath MR. 2010. A length-structured partial ecosystem model for cod in the North Sea. Fish Res 106(3):474-494.

Steenbeek J, Joe B, Villy C, Ekin A, Kerim A, Nick E, Dalai F, Jerome G, Sean L, Kelly K and others. 2016. Ecopath with Ecosim as a model-building toolbox: Source code capabilities, extensions, and variations. Ecopath with Ecosim as a model-building toolbox: Source code capabilities, extensions, and variations 319:178-189.

Suchanek TH. 1994. Temperate coastal marine communities: Biodiversity and threats. Integrative and Comparative Biology 34(1):100-114.

Sutinen JG,Soboil M. 2003. The performance of fisheries management systems and the ecosystem challenge. In: Sinclair M and G Valdimarsson (Eds) Responsible fisheries in the marine ecosystem Rome, Italy, and Wallingford, UK. FAO and CAB International 291-309.

Tam J, Taylor MH, Blaskovic V, Espinoza P, Michael Ballón R, Díaz E, Wosnitza-Mendo C, Argüelles J, Purca S, Ayón P and others. 2008. Trophic modeling of the Northern Humboldt Current Ecosystem, Part I: Comparing trophic linkages under La Niña and El Niño conditions. Progress in Oceanography 79(2):352-365.

Tremblay-Boyer L, Gascuel D, Watson R, Christensen V, Pauly D. 2011. Modelling the effects of fishing on the biomass of the world’s oceans from 1950 to 2006. Marine Ecology Progress Series 442:169-185.

Trites A, Livingston P, Mackinson S, Vasconcellos M, Springer A, Pauly D. 1999. Ecosystem change and the decline of marine mammals in the eastern Bering Sea: testing the ecosystem shift and commercial whaling hypotheses. Fisheries Centre Research Reports Vol 7. 100 pp.

Ulanowicz RE. 1986. Growth and Development: Ecosystems Phenomenology. New York, NY: Springer New York.

Valls A, Gascuel D, Guenette S, Francour P. 2012. Modeling trophic interactions to assess the effects of a marine protected area: case study in the NW Mediterranean Sea. Marine Ecology Progress Series 456:201-214.

Vaquer-Sunyer R, Duarte CM. 2008. Thresholds of hypoxia for marine biodiversity. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 105(40):15452.

Vega-Cendejas ME, Arreguín-Sánchez F. 2001. Energy fluxes in a mangrove ecosystem from a coastal lagoon in Yucatan Peninsula, Mexico. Ecol Model 137(2):119-133.

Velasco G JA, JP Castello, MC Oddone 2007. Exploring MSY strategies for elasmobranch fishes in an ecosystem perspective. Pan-American Journal of Aquatic Sciences 2(2): 63-178.

Villasante S, F Arreguín-Sánchez, SJJ Heymans, S Libralato, C Piroddi, Marta Coll (Eds). 2016. Ecopath 30 years – Modelling ecosystem dynamics: beyond boundaries with EwE Ecological Modelling 331: 1–4.

Vinther M, Reeves SA, Patterson KR. 2004. From single-species advice to mixed-species management: taking the next step. ICES Journal of Marine Science 61(8):1398-1409.

Walters C, Christensen V, Pauly D. 1997. Structuring dynamic models of exploited ecosystems from trophic mass-balance assessments. Reviews in Fish Biology and Fisheries 7(2):139-172.

Walters C, Pauly D, Christensen V. 1999. Ecospace: Prediction of Mesoscale Spatial Patterns in Trophic Relationships of Exploited Ecosystems, with Emphasis on the Impacts of Marine Protected Areas. Ecosystems 2(6):539-554.

Walters CJ, Martell SJD. 2004. Fisheries Ecology and Management. Princeton University Press, Princeton, New Jersey, USA. 448pp

Ward TJ. 2002. Policy proposals and operational guidance for ecosystem-based management of marine capture fisheries / compiled by Trevor Ward ... [et. al]. World Wide Fund for Nature A, editor. Sydney: Sydney : World Wide Fund for Nature Australia.

Watters GM, Olson RJ, Francis RC, Fiedler PC, Polovina JJ, Reilly SB, Aydin KY, Boggs CH, Essington TE, Walters CJ and others. 2003. Physical forcing and the dynamics of the pelagic ecosystem in the eastern tropical Pacific: simulations with ENSO-scale and global-warming climate drivers. Can J Fish Aquat Sci 60(9):1161-1175.

Wernberg T, Russell BD, Moore PJ, Ling SD, Smale DA, Campbell A, Coleman MA, Steinberg PD, Kendrick GA, Connell SD. 2011. Impacts of climate change in a global hotspot for temperate marine biodiversity and ocean warming. J Exp Mar Biol Ecol 400(1–2):7-16.

Wilson RW, Millero FJ, Taylor JR, Walsh PJ, Christensen V, Jennings S, Grosell M. 2009. Contribution of fish to the marine inorganic carbon cycle. Science 323(5912):359.

Wolff M, Koch V Chavarria JB,Vargas JA 1998. A trophic flow model of the Golfo de Nicoya, Costa Rica 46(6):. Rev Biol Trop 46(6): 63-79.

Worm B, Barbier EB, Beaumont N, Duffy JE, Folke C, Halpern BS, Jackson JBC, Lotze HK, Micheli F, Palumbi SR and others. 2006. Impacts of biodiversity loss on ocean ecosystem services. Science 314(5800):787-790.

Worm B, Hilborn R, Baum JK, Branch TA, Collie JS, Costello C, Fogarty MJ, Fulton EA, Hutchings JA, Jennings S and others. 2009. Rebuilding Global Fisheries. Science 325(5940):578-585.

Zeller D, Reinert J. 2004. Modelling spatial closures and fishing effort restrictions in the Faroe Islands marine ecosystem. Ecol Model 172(2):403-420.

Zetina-Rejón MJ, Arreguín-Sánchez F, Chávez EA. 2003. Trophic structure and flows of energy in the Huizache–Caimanero lagoon complex on the Pacific coast of Mexico. Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science 57(5):803-815.

Zhou S, Smith AD, Knudsen EE. 2015. Ending overfishing while catching more fish. Fish and Fisheries 16(4):716-722.

Chapter 2

A global meta-analysis of the effects of discards on ecosystem functions

Abstract

Anthropogenic food subsidies (AFS) (food resources not usually accessible to organisms) are geographically widespread and may modify ecosystems. Ecosystems’ response to food subsidies is variable, with studies showing either positive, negative or no effects to the presence of AFS, with contrasting or unexpected responses. This variability in results creates uncertainty in concluding how ecosystems respond to AFS and presents a management challenge. A number of variables could contribute to the contrasting ways in which ecosystems respond to AFS. It is still unclear whether AFS should have similar impact on all ecosystem types. To address this problem, I performed a meta-analysis of 23 studies that were manipulated to explore the effects of AFS (fisheries discards) on ecosystem functions (productivity, respiration and consumption). I examined the following variables: predator biomass, predator catch, total catch, total primary production/ total respiration (TPP/TR), system omnivory index (SOI) and primary production required for harvest of the catch (PPR harvest) from the studies, with 9 explanatory covariates: area, functional groups, stanza groups, publication type, latitude, study duration, discards biomass, ecosystem type and fleet size. I hypothesised that the presence of discards will have a positive response (i.e. increase) on predator biomass, predator catch, total primary production/ total respiration and system omnivory index, and a negative response (i.e. decreased) on primary production required for harvest. All variables showed a positive response (increased) to the presence of discards apart from predator biomass. Overall, the covariates or (variables) that explained the most variation in response were ecosystem type (continental shelf vs bay), stanza groups (age classes) and publication type (report vs journal). Results showed that the inclusion of age class structured data in ecosystem models is important in improving the model predictions where discards or by-catch is concerned. The composition of discards may partly explain the unexpected finding that predator biomass decreased in the presence of discards. The ecosystem type may influence the response to discards, with bays tending to show negative responses and thus more vulnerable to modification in the presence of discards.

Introduction

Discards form the main component of food subsidy for many groups of animals in marine ecosystems (Oro et al. 2013). The response of ecosystems to these discards is, however, variable (Oro et al. 2013). Variation in attributes including specific ecosystem, geographical location and composition of discards could contribute to the different ways (positive, negative or no response) that ecosystems have responded to the provision of additional food (Oro et al. 2013; Newsome et al. 2015). Discards may also benefit diverse species differently, offering them different amounts of food and may simultaneously benefit many trophic levels (Oro et al. 2013). Discards include fish and invertebrates returned to the sea and many of these are still alive, but vulnerable to predation after the shock and damage caused by nets and having stayed out of the water for some time (Hill and Wassenberg 1990; Castro et al. 2005).

Different ecosystem models simulating the effects of removing or banning discards have given unexpected or contrasting results (Gribble 2003; Walters et al. 2008; Heath et al. 2014). For example, in the ecosystem model of the North Sea, the landing of discards (as required by legislation) caused bottom-up ecological cascades that had negative effects on seabirds, marine mammals and seabed fauna but provided no benefit to fish stocks. In contrast, where fishing practices limited the capture of unwanted fish, the amount of discards were reduced, resulting in trophic cascades that could benefit seabirds, mammals and most fish stocks (Heath et al. 2014). In the Great Barrier Reef, the ecosystem model for the prawn fishery, indicated that the reduction of discards caused a decrease in the number of species that fed on discards such as seabirds, groupers and sharks, in addition to the targeted commercial prawn species which also fed on the discards (Gribble 2003).

For many ecosystem models, age-class structured data on key species are not available, yet such data may provide different and unexpected results on the effects of discards when included, at least based on simulations using dynamic models. For example, in the Gulf of Mexico, it was anticipated that reduction of by-catch from shrimp trawling would reduce the negative impacts that trawling had on the productivity of menhaden and red snapper (Walters et al. 2008). Surprisingly, results from modelling of the ecosystem that included multi-stanza representation (multiple age-classes) of juvenile groups, showed that reduction of shrimp trawling allowed the recovery of benthic predators (catfishes) of juveniles of menhaden and red snapper, which had been reduced by trawling (Walters et al. 2008). Trawling reduced the abundance of catfish, but reduction in trawling increased their abundance that led to increased predation on juveniles of menhaden and red snapper by catfish (Walters et al. 2008). Such effects would not have been detected without inclusion of the data on age-classes. Age-class structured data or multi-stanzas groups represent different life stages of species (e.g. juveniles and adults) that have different diets (Christensen and Walters 2004).

While it has been documented that the release of discards may lead to the modification of marine ecosystems (Oro et al. 2013), for many ecosystems, it is not known how discards affect specific ecosystem functions such as production and respiration. Production and respiration are key processes that drive the ecosystem functions (Townsend et al. 2008). They are fundamental to energy flow and reflect ecosystem health (del Giorgio and Duarte 2002; Townsend et al. 2008). In addition, the variability in the effects of discards in different systems creates uncertainty in any broader understanding of how ecosystems respond to discards and, therefore, presents a challenge for decision making in management and policy (Hillebrand 2008). This apparent incoherence in findings may result in differences in the interpretation of results and evaluation of the importance of certain processes such as, nutrient cycling, fluxes of energy and production in ecosystems (Hillebrand 2008). It also makes it difficult to communicate important ecological findings to stakeholders and the general public (Hillebrand 2008). Given that the results of any one study cannot resolve broader issues or necessarily be applied elsewhere (Koricheva and Gurevitch. 2014), a quantitative synthesis that gives a summary of the findings of different studies becomes useful (Hillebrand 2008; Vetter et al. 2013). Here I analyse the findings from multiple studies on the effects of discards from fisheries on specific ecosystem functions (production, respiration and consumption). This is the first study that quantitatively summarises across studies, the effects of discards on these ecosystem functions.

I hypothesised that across a wide range of different systems, the presence of discards would cause positive responses in predator biomass, predator catch, total primary production/ total respiration and system omnivory index, but a negative response on primary production required to support the biomass of the catch (targeted species). This is because:

(i) predators take advantage of discards enabling them to increase their biomass (Fondo et al. 2015), with a subsequent increase in the catch of those species;

(ii) in the presence of discards, predators take prey from multiple trophic levels (Oro et al. 2013) so there is an increase in the total number of feeding pathways (Fondo et al. 2015) and this in turn may lead to an increase in the system omnivory index (a measure of the variance of trophic level of consumers' prey in the system - Christensen and Pauly 1992);

(iii) the presence of discards in the system will indirectly lead to an increase in both the total primary production and the ratio of total primary production: total respiration as nutrients are released from the breakdown of discards (Luong et al. 2015);

(iv) due to predators being able to feed at lower trophic levels (the discards) than when there are no or fewer discards, the primary production required to sustain the harvest of the catch will be reduced (Luong et al. 2015).

The aim of this chapter was to highlight any trends in the effects of discards across different marine ecosystem types (e.g. coastal versus oceanic) and latitudes (tropical versus temperate) and explore the causes of any identified variation in the magnitude of the effects on core ecosystem parameters. I also examined whether inclusion of age-structured (multi-stanza groups; *sensu* Walters et al. 2008) modified the model predictions, making them more robust in relation to our understanding of the effects of by-catch/discards on structure and function of ecosystems.

Methodology

Data

Ecopath with Ecosim (EwE) models from 1984 to 2015 from the EcoBase database were searched to identify studies that met a set of criteria. I used EcoBase (http://ecobase.ecopath.org/) because it is a repository of EwE models (from journal publications, reports and theses), and was constructed to facilitate meta-analyses based on EwE models (Colléter et al. 2013a). In addition, these models have been validated (i.e. they have been reviewed by the 'Model Repository' working group of the Ecopath Research and Development Consortium, and by the models' authors based on metadata, model version, comments and open-access agreement - Colléter et al. 2013a). I also used EwE models because numerous models have been developed (Christensen et al. 2008; Colléter et al. 2015) and provide a good coverage of marine ecosystems of the planet. Since all models used were EwE models, it was possible to compare them, perform a global scale analyses, and quantify important ecological processes.

The PRISMA (Preferred Reporting Items for Systematic Reviews and Meta-Analyses http://prisma-statement.org/) flow diagram is a standard diagram used in meta-analyses to illustrate the procedure followed in the search and selection of studies (Koricheva and Gurevitch 2014). "*The PRISMA flow diagram is a requirement for publication of meta-analyses studies and is significant in providing transparent reporting of the complete procedure*" (http://prisma-statement.org/). The Prisma flow diagram showing the procedure used for selection of models included in the meta-analysis for this study is given in Figure 3.

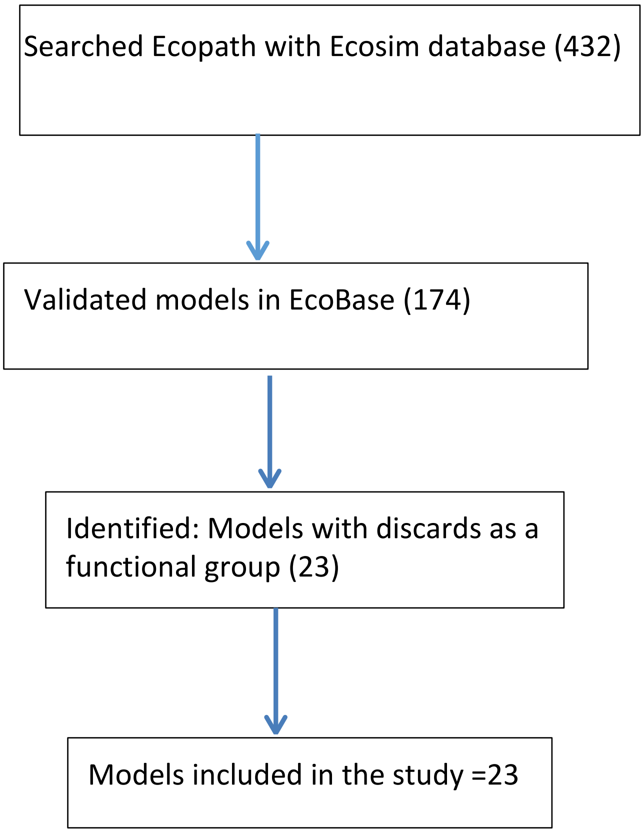


Figure 3: PRISMA Flow diagram for the search process and selection of studies used in the meta-analysis

The criteria used for selection of studies were that the studies: 1) had models constructed using the Ecopath with Ecosim software; 2) focused on marine ecosystems and 3) in the models, "Discards" were included as one of the functional groups (as the key question is on discards, it was necessary to have the discards as one of the functional groups). Models without discards as an identified functional group were excluded. From a total of 174 validated models available in EcoBase, only 23 models met these criteria. The reference list of these models is given in Appendix 1.

For each of these 23 models, the functional group "Discards" and the discards data in the fishery, were removed from the original Ecopath models to give the results of the second set of models without discards. The diet matrices were adjusted to supplement for the loss of discards by allocating the differences to the available prey, and the models rebalanced using the ecological thermodynamic rules as detailed in Appendix 2. The detailed changes made to the diet matrices for the each of the models are given in Appendix 3.

The Ecopath models were also transposed (Colléter et al. 2013b) in EcoTroph which uses trophic spectra that give continuous biomass distribution as a function of continuous trophic levels (Gascuel et al 2011) and then simulated where the discards were included or excluded using the EcoTroph R plug-in (Colléter et al. 2013b). The EcoTroph plug-in was used to obtain biomass data instead of the data straight from Ecopath, because in EcoTroph the data are presented in terms of trophic levels as opposed to functional groups (Gascuel and Pauly 2009). In this way, biomass at specific trophic level could be identified. The results of the predator biomass and catch obtained from EcoTroph were then used for the meta-analysis. The detailed references of the publications used were entered in the metadata with references to the encoded EcoBase (Colléter et al. 2015). The models were summarised for the metadata describing: (i) the modelled ecosystems; (ii) the research objectives of the models; and (iii) the structure, scales and units of the models. The detailed metadata are given in Appendix 4.

To quantify the effects of discards on various response variables, I performed a meta-analysis using the R package metafor. I chose the log response ratio as the metric of effect size because it quantifies proportionate changes and gives useful summaries to address the study question. The log response ratio for six response variables were analysed using mixed-effects meta-regression. These variables- predator biomass, predator catch, total catch, total primary production/ total respiration (TPP/TR), system omnivory index (SOI) and primary production required for harvest (PPR harvest) were the ones that showed some differences between the models with and without the discards. In addition, these variables are continuous data that are appropriate to use for meta-analysis (Vetter et al. 2013). Some variables (mean transfer efficiency, primary production required for consumption, Finn's cycling index) were considered for inclusion as potentially informative response variables but were not included for analysis as they had many missing values and gave few data for analysis.

The response variables

Predator biomass – this is the biomass of predators which are at a trophic level equal to or greater than 3.5 (Gasche and Gascuel 2013). The predator biomass is predicted to increase with presence of discards, because they consume the discards or prey that feed on discards, resulting in an increase of their biomass (Oro et al. 2013).

Predator catch – this is the catch of the predators from the fisheries, and this is predicted to increase in the presence of discards; particularly if the predators form part of the discards or if the predators benefit from the discards. Studies have shown that discards supplement secondary production (Groenewold and Fonds 2000).

Total primary production/total respiration- is a functional index of the system's relative maturity (Odum 1969). Systems with TPP/TR tending towards 1 are mature ecosystems; and this is expected to increase with presence of discards, as discards could be a source of perturbation in the system. Perturbed systems have TPP/TR values of more or less than 1 (Odum 1969).

System Omnivory Index (SOI)- The omnivory index measures the variance of trophic level of prey (Christensen and Pauly 1992). The dimensionless index ranges from 0.0 to 1.0. A value of 0.0 indicates that the consumer is highly specialised, and values approaching 1.0 indicate feeding on many trophic levels (Monaco and Ulanowicz 1997; Rybarczyk et al. 2003). A high SOI indicates the ecosystem has numerous paths in the food web (Christensen and Pauly 1992). Thus, the SOI is expected to be higher in the presence of discards, which benefit several trophic levels (Oro et al. 2013).

Primary production required for harvest of the catch (PPR harvest)– this is the proportion of the net primary production required to sustain the catches (Christensen et al 2008). It is thus an indicator of how well the system can sustain the fisheries (Pauly and Christensen 1995). This variable is expected to increase with the presence of discards as primary production benefits indirectly from the discards through nutrients released from breakdown of detritus (Luong et al. 2015); though it may depend with the depth of the model.

These response variables were categorised according to the following ecosystem functions: production, respiration and consumption as shown in Table 1.

Table 1: A description of the different response variables included in each category of ecosystem function (production, respiration and consumption), and their units.

PPR harvest = Primary Production Required for harvest; SOI = System Omnivory Index

Function category	Functions	Units
Production	Predator biomass Predator catch PPR harvest	t/km^2/yr t/km^2/yr %
Respiration	TPP/TR	
Consumption	SOI	

Meta-analysis statistical modelling approach

The summary or effect size measure for meta-analysis was log response ratio with and without discards for all 23 studies. I used the pedigree index of the study models for weighting of effect sizes and calculated the confidence intervals for each summary or effect size. The data had several continuous and categorised covariates or moderators. I followed the approach outlined in Gilman et al (2016) to identify the covariates to be used in the meta-analysis. The nine covariates or moderators that were considered in the meta-regression analysis were:

Area: Area (size) of the ecosystem studied. This ranged from 0.7 to 484.5 km^2.

Functional groups: The number of functional groups in the model. These ranged from 18 to 99 groups.

Stanza groups: Whether multi-stanza groups were included in the model or not.

Publication: The type of publication, these were categorised into either report (includes all technical reports and theses) or journal paper (published papers).

Latitude: Latitude location of the ecosystem modelled. The latitude zones were: tropical-subtropical, temperate, and high latitude as described in Colléter et al (2015)

Study duration: Duration (number of years) covered in the model

Discard biomass: Biomass of discards in t/km^2

Ecosystem type: Is the different types of ecosystems. For the purpose of meta-analysis, the ecosystem types were categorised into two: shelf as the continental shelf and includes ocean and reef areas; bay includes bays, estuaries, straits and channels

Fleet size: Number of fleet operating in the ecosystem

A total of 512 models were explored for every combination of the nine moderators. I used mixed-effects meta-regression models as outlined in Gilman et al (2016) to derive the weighted and unweighted response ratios and the results for the 23 studies were displayed in forest plots. Model selection was part of inference and covariates of importance were computed based on 2AICc of all models containing the predictor covariate. The predictor covariate with the largest predictor weight was the most important (Burnham 2015). Based on the models explored, only 2 models met the criterion (models within 2AICc) but 10 models accounted for 95% of evidence weight. Thus the level of significance was set at 80%. To distinguish publication bias from other causes, I performed the contour-enhanced meta-analysis and the results were presented as contour-enhanced funnel plots centred at 0 (Peters et al. 2008). As many meta-analysis studies use unweighted effect measures due to uncertainty resulting from the lack of data, I also performed the unweighted log response ratio to examine any differences in the results.

Results

The world map showing the locations of the studies included this study is given in Figure 4. Most of the studies are located in the northern hemisphere in temperate areas. The ecosystem types were either bay or shelf areas.

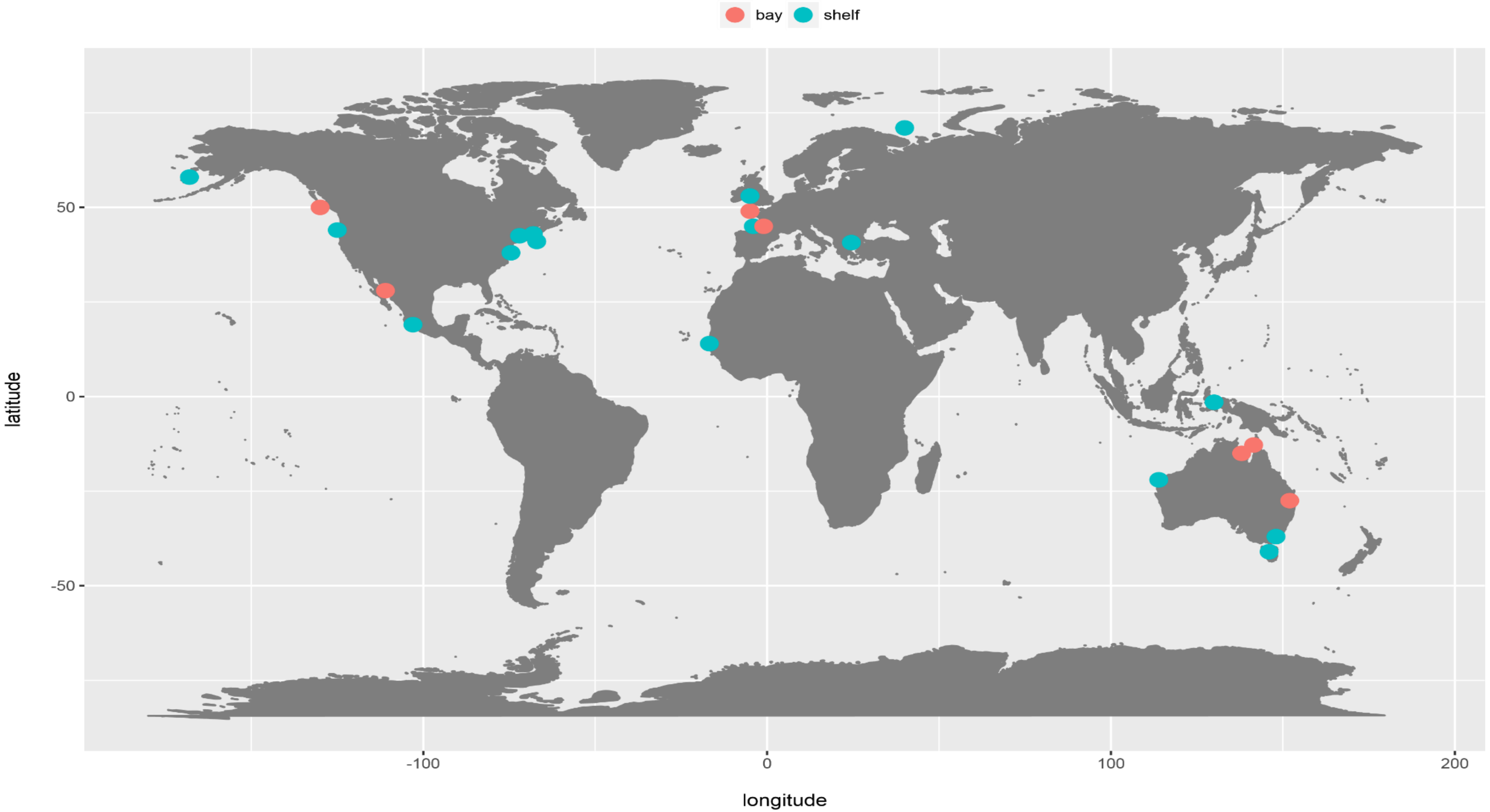


Figure 4: World map showing the locations of the Ecopath studies included in the meta-analysis

Meta-regression models

The inverse-precision weight summary measures (log response ratio) for the 23 studies for predator biomass are summarised in the forest plot shown in Figure 5. The plots for the other response variables are in Appendix 5 a-e. The results of the meta-analysis were summarised and presented in Table 2. For each response variable, I specified the expected response to the presence of discards, i.e. whether the response will be positive, negative or no response in the presence of discards, as derived from the literature, hypothesised, or from the meta-analysis results of the weighted and unweighted approaches. For example, the expected response for predator biomass in the presence of discards is positive from published literature; positive from my prediction, negative for both the weighted and unweighted meta-analysis results (Table 2).

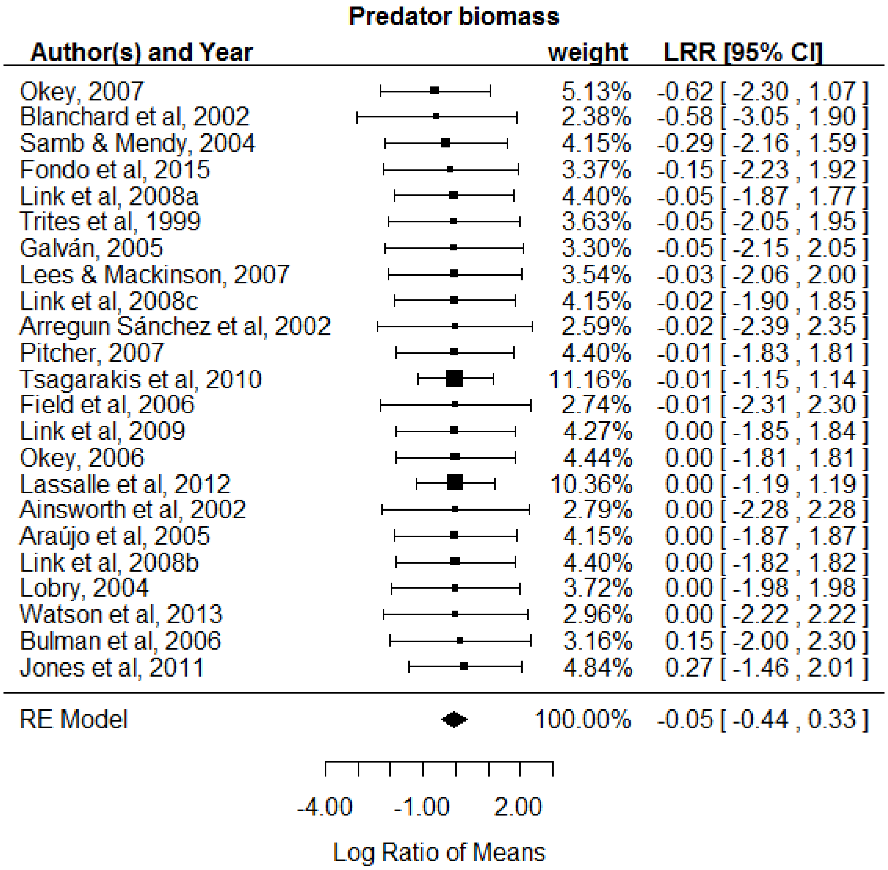


Figure 5: Random-effects forest plot of weighted summary measure of log response ratio (for Predator biomass) with/without discards for the 23 studies (references are in Appendix 1).

LRR = log response ratio; CI – confidence interval; RE – random effects; solid squares represent relative weighting of LRR.

Table 2: Summarised results of the response variables with predicted and estimated results and the difference between them.

Parameter	Predicted (literature)	My prediction	Estimate (weighted)	Estimate (unweighted)	Difference
Predator biomass	+/- /0 [1,2,3,4]	+	-	-	different
Predator catch	+ [7]	+	+	+	same
PPR harvest	- [5,6,8]	-	+	+	different
TPP/TR	+/- [5, ?]	+	+	+	same
SOI	+/- [5, ?]	+	+	+	same

+ = positive response, - = negative response, 0 = no response, ? = unknown

1 Heath et al. (2014); 2 Beddington (1984); 3 Hill and Wassenberg (1990); 4 Christensen (1996); 5 Arreguín-Sánchez et al. (2002); 6 Pauly and Christensen (1995); 7 Zhou (2008); 8 Crowder and Murawski (1998)

The responses for weighted analysis

Predator biomass

The average predator biomass response was negative. Thirteen out of the 23 studies showed a negative response, eight studies had no response and only two showed a positive response (Figure 5). Two studies weighted higher than the others these were the studies by Tsagarakis et al. 2010 (11 %) and Lassalle et al, 2012 (10 %) (Figure 5). The ecosystem type, stanza groups and publication type gave a higher contribution to the model fits than the other variables (Figure 6).

Predator catch

Overall, predator catch showed a positive response, i.e. predator catch increased in the presence of food subsidies. Only one study had a negative response and three studies had no response (see forest plot in Appendix 5b). Two studies weighted higher than the others; the studies by Tsagarakis et al. (2010) (12 %) and Lassalle et al. (2012) (11 %) (see weighted forest plot in Appendix 5b). The ecosystem type, functional groups, discards biomass, stanza groups and publication had higher contribution in the model fits than the other variables (see averaged importance terms in Appendix 5b).

Primary Production Required for harvest (PPR harvest)

The PPR harvest showed a positive response in the presence of food subsidies (see forest plots in Appendix 5c). Two studies weighted higher compared with the rest, these are the studies by Tsagarakis et al. (2010) and Lassalle et al. (2012) (see weighted forest plot in Appendix 5c). Generally, the importance of the covariates was not significant (below 80%) but, stanza groups, ecosystem type and publication type contributed the most to the model fits (see averaged importance terms in Appendix 5c).

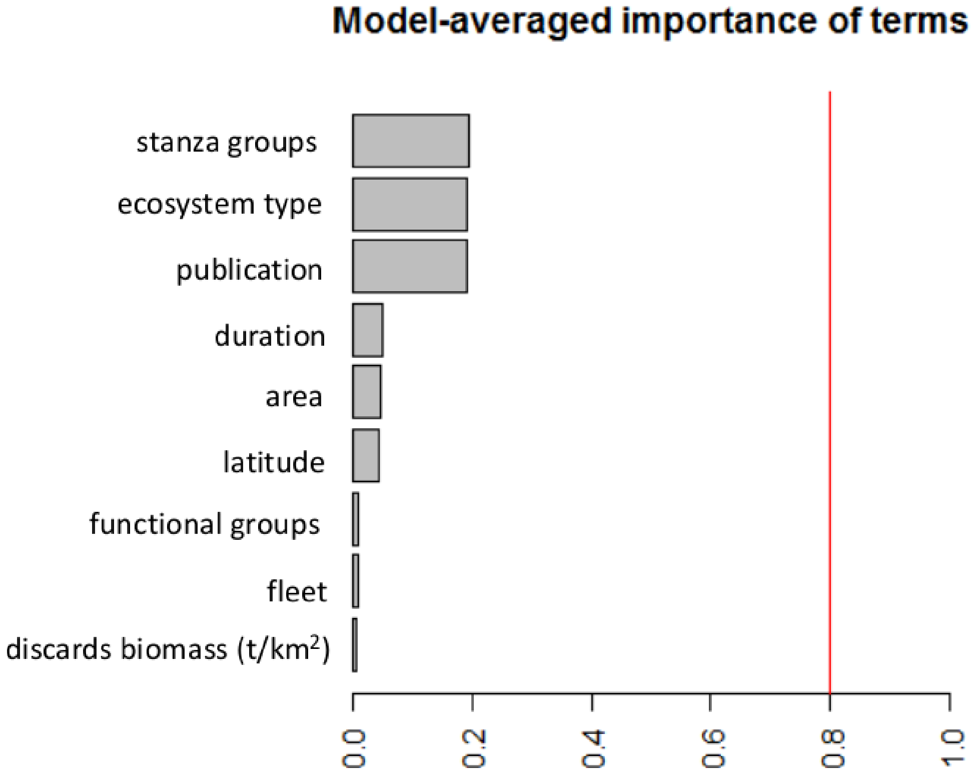


Figure 6: Covariate contributions to model fitting in the meta-analysis.

Total Primary Production/ Total Respiration (TPP/TR)

For TPP/TR, eleven studies showed a positive response, eight studies had no response while two studies had a negative response (see forest plots in Appendix 5d). On average, TPP/TR increased in the presence of food subsidies. Only three variables showed a greater importance and contributed to the model fit; these were stanza groups, ecosystem type and publication type (see averaged importance terms in Appendix 5d). Only one study weighted higher (13 %) than the others; this is the study by Tsagarakis et al. (2010) (see weighted forest plot in Appendix 5d).

System Omnivory Index (SOI)

The SOI in sixteen studies had a positive response, three had no response and four had negative responses (see forest plots in Appendix 5e). Overall SOI increased in the presence of food subsidies. Two studies weighted higher than the others; studies by Tsagarakis et al (2010) (11 %) and Lassalle et al (2012) (10 %) (see weighted forest plot in Appendix 5e). The stanza groups, ecosystem type and publication gave higher contribution in the REM than the other variables (see averaged importance terms in Appendix 5e).

Unweighted analysis

The unweighted analysis gave similar results to those of the weighted analysis, even though I had to reduce the covariates to four, in the multi-level meta-regression model analysis as the models did not converge due to few data (see Appendix 7 a-e for forest plots). Overall, the explanatory covariates that gave more contribution in most of the response variables were ecosystem type and publication type.

Meta-analysis publication bias

Any publication bias was accounted for by including the publication factor in the models. There was no evidence of publication bias as the various funnel plots for the response variables showed that neither citation author nor citation year was a moderator that contributed to any of the best-fitting models (Figure 7).

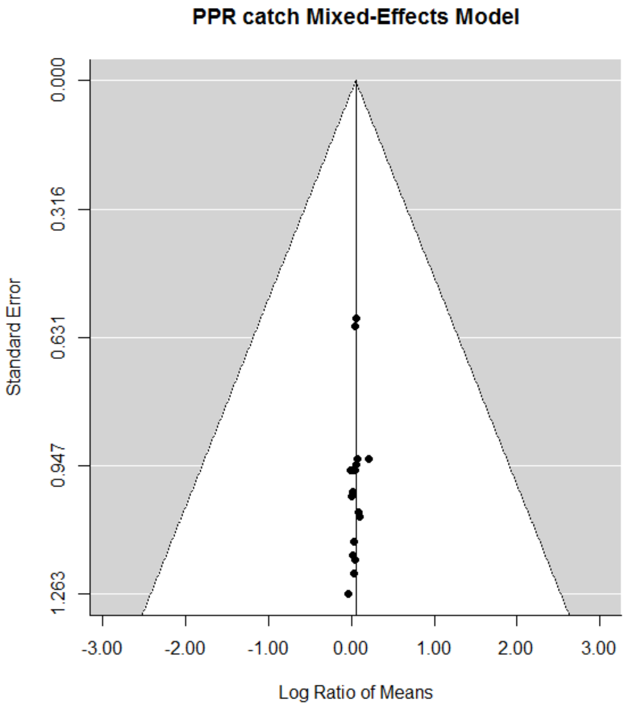


Figure 7: Funnel plot analysing for publication bias (PPR harvest)

Meta-analysis examining covariates and interaction terms

Presented in Figures 8 - 10, is an effect display for the unweighted random intercepts fitted to the responses (in this case for PPR harvest) for the different informative covariates. The other displays for the rest of the response variables are given in Appendix 8 a-e. I included a two way interaction term for Area X ecosystem type and ecosystem type X Stanzas effects. Of the nine informative covariates, stanza groups, ecosystem type and publication contributed the most to the GLMM model fit for all of the response variables. There were minimal effects from latitude for all the response variables. Publication effects showed that responses were positive (mean = 0.5) for journals but negative (mean = - 0.5) for reports, for PPR harvest and TPP/TR (Fig 6b and Appendix 8d), while the responses were minimal for predator biomass, predator catch and SOI (Appendix 8a, 8b and 8e). Functional group and pedigree effects were minimal for all response variables. Overall, in the two way interaction ecosystem type X stanzas effects, bays had mostly negative responses while shelf areas had positive responses. To find an explanation for this response, I examined the functional groups of the shelf and bay studies. Shelf studies had higher biomass of macrobenthos groups than the bay studies (Tables 3 and 4).

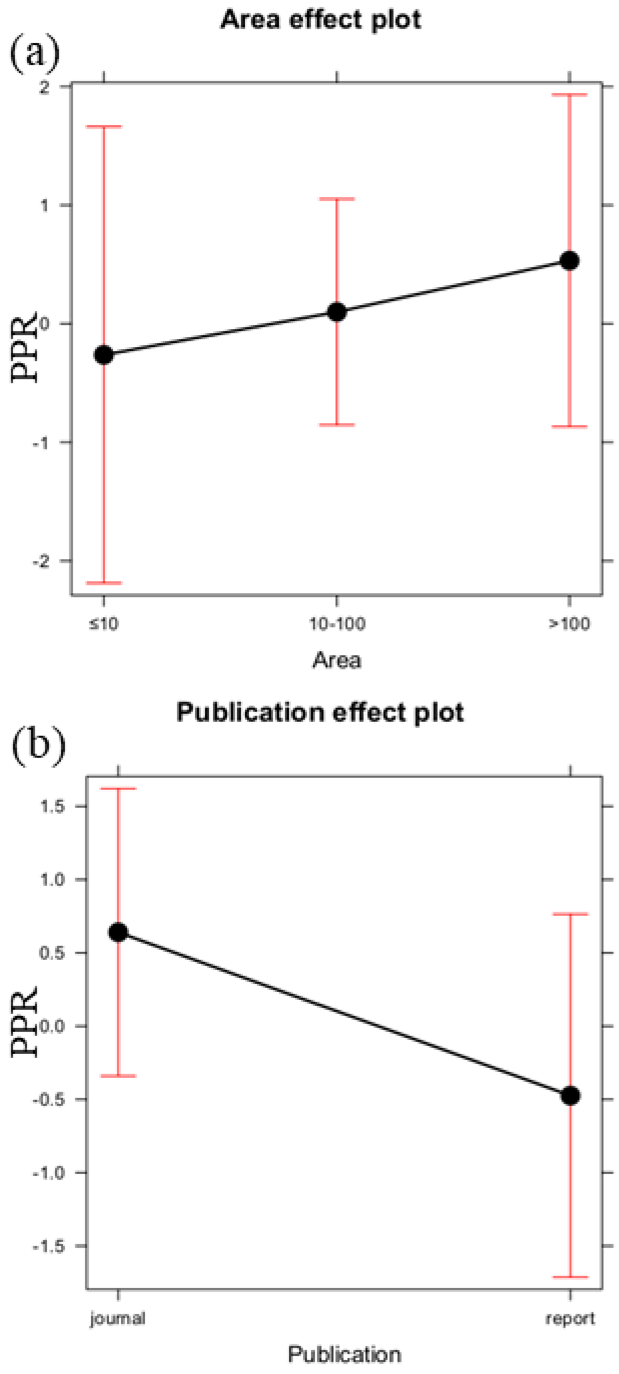


Figure 8: Effect display for random-intercepts fitted to log response ratios (PPR harvest) for informative covariates

Plot (a) area effect and (b) publication. Solid dot = estimated parameter mean, vertical bar = 95% confidence interval around the mean.

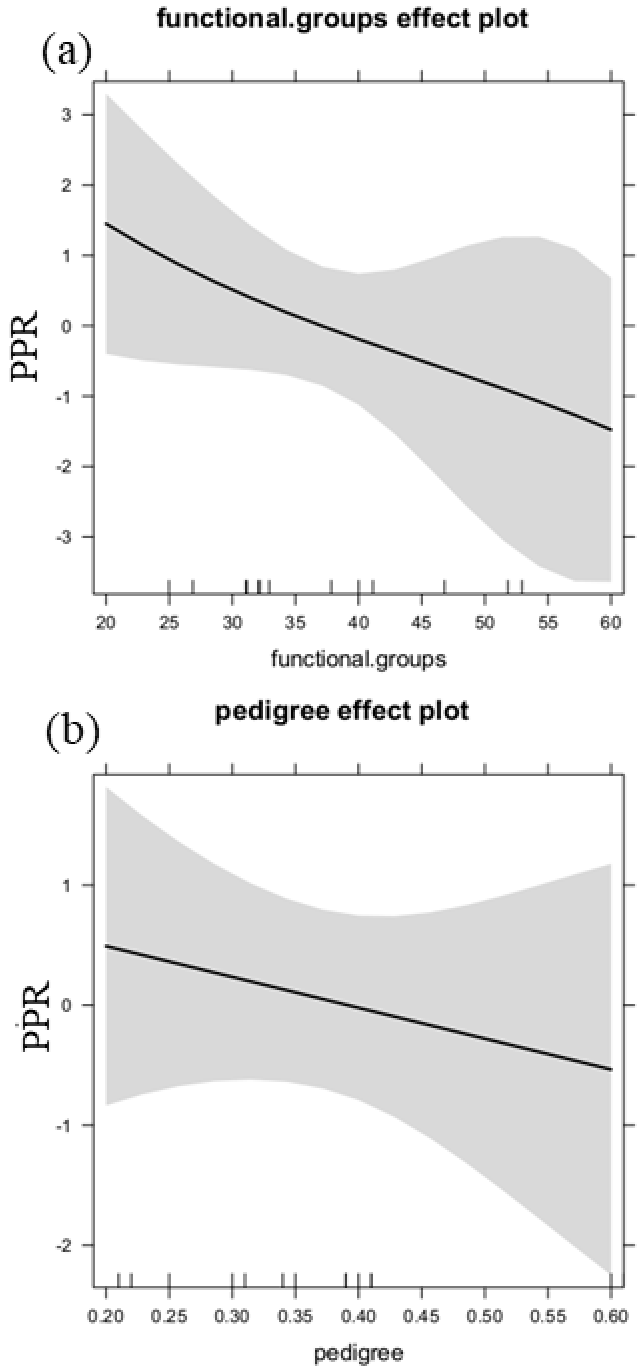


Figure 9: **Effect display for random-intercepts fitted to log response ratios (PPR harvest) for informative covariates.**

Plot (a) functional groups effect and (b) pedigree effect. Shaded polygon = 95% confidence region around line.

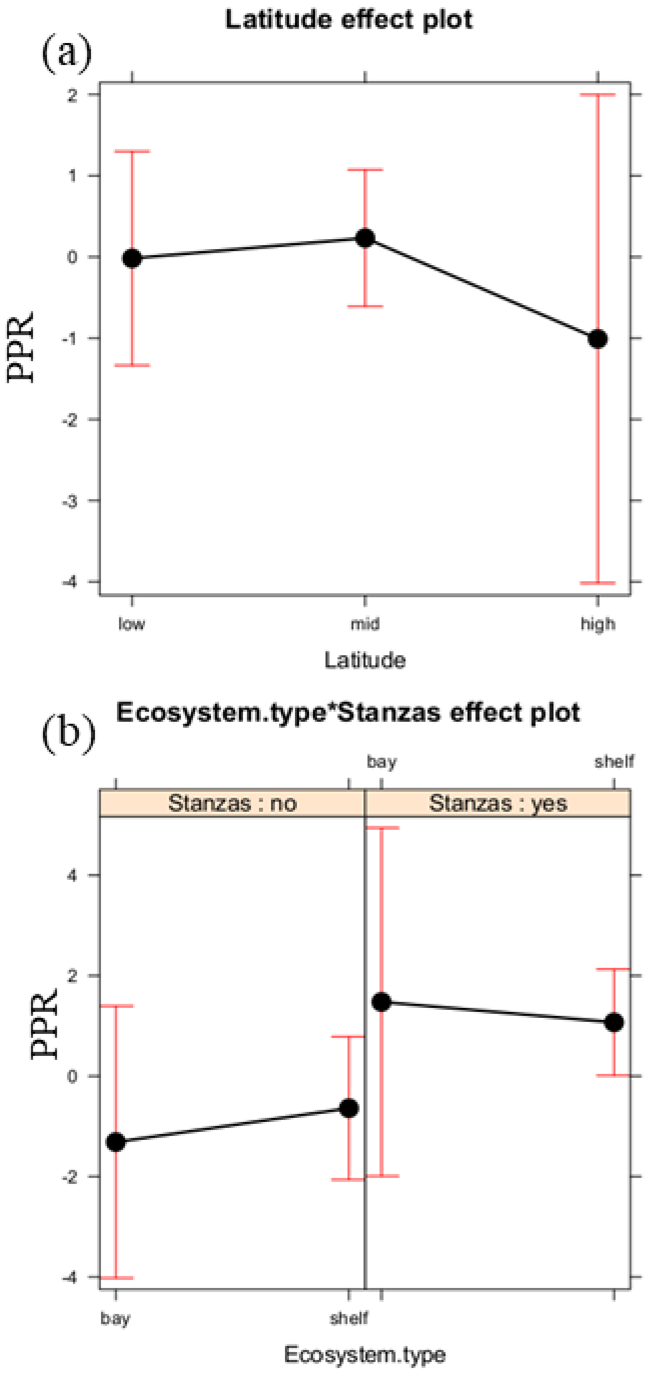


Figure 10: **Effect display for random-intercepts fitted to log response ratios (PPR harvest) for informative covariates.**

Plot (a) area effect, (b) interaction between ecosystem type and stanzas in multipanel display. Solid dot = estimated parameter mean, vertical bar = 95% confidence interval around the mean.

Table 3: Functional groups with the highest biomass in models of shelf studies (References in Appendix 1)

Citation author	**Groups with highest biomass**
Blanchard et al. 2002	Phytoplankton, infauna, epifauna, macrobenthos, zooplankton
Bulman et al. 2006	Mesopelagic fish, zooplankton
Field et al. 2006	Phytoplankton, euphausiids, hake, forage fish
Galván 2005	Phytoplankton, sardines, zooplankton, rays
Jones et al. 2011	Grass, phytoplankton, benthos, small reef fish, herbivores
Lassalle et al. 2012	Phytoplankton, zooplankton, demersal fish, horse mackerel
Lees and Mackinson 2007	Seaweed, mesobenthos, infauna
Link et al. 2008a	Macrobenthos, phytoplankton
Link et al. 2008c	Macrobenthos, phytoplankton, small pelagics
Link et al. 2009	Macrobenthos, small pelagics, copepods
Link et al. 2008b	Macrobenthos, copepods
Pitcher 2007	Macro algae, infaunal invertebrates, juvenile reef fish, sessile filter feeders
Samb and Mendy 2004	Macrobenthos, phytoplankton
Trites et al. 1999	Herbivorous zooplankton, infauna, pollock
Tsagarakis et al. 2010	Benthic invertebrates, polychaetes
Watson et al. 2013	Phytoplankton, zooplankton, macro algae

Table 4: Functional groups with the highest biomass in models of bay studies (References in Appendix 1)

Citation author	**Groups with highest biomass**
Ainsworth et al. 2002	Infauna, phytoplankton, forage fish, euphausiids
Araújo et al. 2005	Primary producers, bivalves, deposit feeders
Arreguın Sánchez et al. 2002	Phytoplankton, zooplankton, clupeids
Fondo et al. 2015	Macro algae
Lobry 2004	Macrobenthos, copepods, mysid
Okey 2007	Bivalves, gastropods
Okey 2006	Bivalves, worms

Noteworthy, from the two way interaction ecosystem type X stanzas effects are the contrasting responses. For example, PPR harvest (Fig 6f), the ecosystem type X stanza effects overall showed a negative response (means = - 1.7 for bay and - 0.8 for shelf) in studies with no stanza groups; but the responses were positive (means = 1.2 for bay and 1.0 for shelf) for studies with stanza groups. Predator biomass, also showed some slightly different results, with positive responses for both bay and shelf for the studies with no stanzas; while negative response for bay and positive for shelf for studies with stanzas included. This shows the difference multi-stanza groups can make in the results as it was demonstrated in the study by Walters et al. (2008). It has also been pointed out in Heymans et al. (2016) that multi-stanza groups are key when considering the sustainability of fisheries. For this reason, I recommend inclusion of multi-stanzas in the Ecopath with Ecosim models. This will refine the predictions of the models.

Discussion

The results showed that, overall, key ecosystem functions (production, respiration and consumption) increased in the presence of food subsidies. The predator biomass, however, decreased in the presence of food subsidies, contrary to most theory (Oro et al. 2013, Newsome et al. 2014) and my predictions that predator biomass would increase in the presence of food subsidies as predators benefit from food subsidies. In trying to find an explanation for this, I examined the discards composition from some of the studies: the two extremes, a positive response (for Jones 2011 and Bulman 2006) and a negative response (for Okey 2007 and Blanchard 2002), as well as for two that had no response (Watson et al. 2013 and Link 2009) (see Appendix 6). The positive responses had a wide range of discards, spread out across different trophic levels, while for the negatives, discards are limited to more specific groups at specific trophic levels. The ones with no response were also wide spread but limited to mid trophic levels. Given the widespread of discards over the trophic levels in the positive responses, predators may have a wide range to choose from, leading to their increased biomass. In the limited situation, predators have limited choice and may have to compete for the food subsidies, leading to a decreased biomass. Thus, the results that a decrease in the presence of discards is possible as most of the studies gave negative responses (i.e. decreased in the presence of discards) where predators had limited food supply and increased competition.

Predator catch increased in the presence of food subsidies due to the increased predator biomass, as predators may benefit from discards (Oro et al 2013). These predators may include mostly pelagic fishes which are part of the fisheries; but would exclude top predators such as dolphins and seabirds that form part of incidental catches. Sharks are also excluded as they have been overfished (Worm et al 2013). The PPR harvest increased in the presence of food subsidies as expected from my predictions. This may be because the catch comprises predators that benefit from food subsidies, thus, 1) reducing the primary production required to support their prey and 2) unutilised food subsidies go into the detritus pool which is converted by bacteria into nutrients which are taken up by the primary producers (Crowder and Murawski 1998).

The TPP/TR increase in the presence of food subsidies may be explained as follows: As the primary production increased (due to nutrients from detritus as explained above) and respiration decreased due to removal of living groups through the discards and the catch itself, the TPP/TR increased. However, literature to support these predictions and findings are scarce, as studies on changes in TPP/TR have not been done yet. The SOI increased in the presence of food subsidies as predators consume the discards or prey that benefit from the discards. Discards increase the feeding pathways for predators so the system becomes more weblike, increasing the SOI (Christensen and Pauly 1992); although this may depend on the number of predators feeding on discards.

The two studies (Tsagarakis et al. 2010 and Lassalle et al., 2012) that weighted higher compared with the others are the ones that had the lowest confidence intervals. These studies with a low CI reflect a better and a tighter possible range than the other studies i.e. these studies have more "power" to detect the intended covariate (Attia, 2005). The ‘publication’ covariate (report vs journal) was among the ones that contributed most variation in the responses. This may be due to the discard biomass ranges of the two categories. The discards biomass range for journals was higher (0.006 – 43.5 t/km^2) than for reports (0 – 10.11 t/km^2) (see Appendix 4).

Overall, the predator biomass decreased in the presence of discards, however, predator biomass increased in the presence of discards mostly in the shelf areas (oceans and reef areas) than in bay areas (channels, straits, embayment, estuaries and lagoons). When predator biomass increases, predation pressure on lower trophic levels may increase and modify other ecosystem functions e.g. consumption (Polis et al. 1996). The effects of discards on the specific ecosystem functions (production, respiration and consumption), which to date have not been quantitatively summarised across studies, showed an overall increase. Thus discards may be important in enhancing ecosystem functions. However, it may be necessary to consider discards composition and their impacts on the different ecosystem compartments, especially for top predators which might be impacted when fishing mortality is higher.

Overall in the two way interaction between ecosystem type and stanzas effects, bays had mostly negative responses on the covariates to models with no stanzas; while shelf areas had positive responses on the covariates to models with no stanzas. Examination of functional groups in the shelf and bay studies showed that shelf studies have greater biomass of macrobenthos groups than the bay studies. Macrobenthos may benefit from discards in two ways: directly by feeding on discards and indirectly by feeding on detritus which may be from unconsumed discards (Groenewold and Fonds 2000). Covariates showing negative responses in the presence of discards in Bays, may indicate that bays are more susceptible to changes and thus more likely to modification in the presence of discards. This is because Bay areas are shallower and smaller in area compared to shelves (see Appendix 4), thus discards in Bay areas may have restricted distribution compared with shelves areas where the distribution may be widespread. Discards form a source of energy that is suddenly put into the ecosystem (Sarda et al 2015) and can be a source of disturbance, influencing the ecosystem dynamics (Okey et al 2007).

The contrasting results from the two way interaction between ecosystem type and stanzas effects shows the difference multi-stanza groups can make in the results thus supporting the study by Walters et al. (2008). It has also been pointed out in Heymans et al. (2016) that multi-stanza groups are key when considering the sustainability of fisheries. For this reason, I recommend inclusion of multi-stanzas in the Ecopath with Ecosim models. This will refine the predictions of the models.

Limitations

1. The low number of models did not allow a lot of manipulations to test for different combinations of the variables.
2. The analysis was based only on separate univariate models for each response variable, but this could be further combined into a multi-model but I lacked the covariates required to do so.
3. The models could further be run with the Monte Carlo procedure (up to 1000 runs) to sample and get variances which could be then used for the meta-analysis.
4. The analysis was done only for Ecopath models, the dynamic Ecosim models with simulations of removal of discards could have given interesting or different results. The Ecosim models were not reviewed because they are not available in Ecobase and due to time limitation, I could not proceed with the procedure of acquiring the data for simulation from authors.

Gaps

The issue of discards has gained attention lately and policies have been put in place to reduce or eliminate them (for example, in the Common Fisheries Policy of the European Union, Sardà et al. 2015). In many ecosystem models however, discards have not been included as part of the functional group to account for the changes that they may have on the ecosystems. Inclusion of discards is essential to insert in a valid robust ecosystem model.

In Ecopath models, it is important to ascribe a level of uncertainty in the pedigree based on the origin of the data (Christensen and Walters 2004, Morissette 2007). This is required for setting confidence intervals with the data used in the Monte-Carlo procedure (Morissette 2007). The pedigree index for most of the models I used in the meta-analysis, had to be sourced as these were not presented in the original models. The pedigree index was used for weighting the models. Even though pedigree is important in assessing the reliability of the models and can be derived from the EwE software, many models do not enter the required input variables for deriving the pedigree output from the model (Morissette 2005; Colléter et al. 2015). Most of the models usually have low pedigree values because of lack of accurate data (Morissette 2005). This is a gap that has been identified, and future ecosystem modellers are encouraged to ascribe the input variables for deriving the pedigree output from the models. The pedigree index is also useful for comparison of the models, meta-analysis, and statistical analysis. A suite of other recently developed techniques to account for model uncertainty that are also available in the EwE software have been recommended in Heymans et al. 2016.

Conclusions

This study provides supportive evidence for the inclusion of age structured data (stanzas) in ecosystem models and shows that inclusion of this data is important in improving the precision of ecosystem models, particularly where discards or by-catch is concerned. Discards play an important role in modifying ecosystems, but responses are variable and in some cases unexpected, as in the case of predator biomass which showed a negative response to presence of food subsidies contrary to my predictions and to most literature. Overall, the meta-analysis results showed that the ecosystem functions - production, respiration and consumption responded positively to the presence of discards. The ecosystem type may also influence the way in which the ecosystem functions respond in the presence or absence of discards. Given these findings there are implications for management and future research of discards or by-catch and fisheries managers are encouraged to record data on discards (amounts and composition) for effective monitoring of the short, medium and long term effects of discards by researchers.

References

Arreguín-Sánchez F, Arcos E, Chávez EA. 2002. Flows of biomass and structure in an exploited benthic ecosystem in the gulf of California, Mexico. Ecol Model 156(2):167-183.

Attia A. 2005. Evidence-based medicine corner - Why should researchers report the confidence interval in modern research? Middle East Fertility Society Journal 10(1): 78-81.

Beddington JR. 1984. The Response of Multispecies Systems to Perturbations. In: May RM, editor. Exploitation of Marine Communities: Report of the Dahlem Workshop on Exploitation of Marine Communities Berlin 1984, April 1–6. Berlin, Heidelberg: Springer Berlin Heidelberg. p 209-225.

Blanchard J, Pinnegar J, Mackinson S. 2002. Exploring marine mammal-fishery interactions using 'Ecopath with Ecosim': modelling the Barents Sea ecosystem. In: Blanchard J, editor. p 52-52.

Bulman C, Condie S, Furlani D, Cahill M, Klaer N, Goldsworthy S, Knuckey I. 2006. Trophic dynamics of the eastern shelf and slope of the South East Fishery: impacts of and on the fishery. Bulman C, editor. 197-197 p.

Burnham KP. 2015. Multimodel inference: Understanding AIC relative variable importance values.https://sites.warnercnr.colostate.edu/kenburnham/wp-ontent/uploads/sites/25/2016/08/VARIMP.pdf (accessed on 02/03/2018).

Castro M, Araújo A, Monteiro P. 2005. Fate of discards from deep water crustacean trawl fishery off the south coast of Portugal. New Zealand Journal of Marine and Freshwater Research 39(2):437-446.

Christensen V, Pauly D. 1992. ECOPATH II — a software for balancing steady-state ecosystem models and calculating network characteristics. Ecol Model 61(3):169-185.

Christensen V. 1995. Ecosystem maturity — towards quantification. Ecol Model 77(1):3-32.

Christensen V. 1996. Managing fisheries involving predator and prey species. Reviews in Fish Biology and Fisheries 6(4):417-442.

Christensen V, Walters CJ. 2004. Ecopath with Ecosim: methods, capabilities and limitations. Ecol Model 172(2-4):109-139.

Christensen V, Walters CJ, Pauly D and Forrest R. 2008. Ecopath with Ecosim version 6 User Guide. 235 pp.

Colléter M, Valls A, Guitton J, Morissette L, Arreguin-Sanchez F, Christensen V, Gascuel D, Pauly D. 2013a. EcoBase: a repository solution to gather and communicate information from EwE models. In: Colleter M, editor. p 60-60.

Colléter M, Guitton J, Gascuel D. 2013b. An introduction to the EcoTroph R package: Analyzing aquatic ecosystem trophic networks. R Journal 5(1):98-107.

Colléter M, Valls A, Guitton J, Gascuel D, Pauly D, Christensen V. 2015. Global overview of the applications of the Ecopath with Ecosim modeling approach using the EcoBase models repository. Ecol Model 302:42-53.

Crowder LB, Murawski SA. 1998. Fisheries Bycatch: Implications for Management. Fisheries 23(6):8-17.

Fondo EN, Chaloupka M, Heymans JJ, Skilleter GA. 2015. Banning Fisheries Discards Abruptly Has a Negative Impact on the Population Dynamics of Charismatic Marine Megafauna. Plos One DOI: 10.1371/journal.pone.0144543

Gasche L, Gascuel D. 2013. EcoTroph: a simple model to assess fishery interactions and their impacts on ecosystems. ICES J Mar Sci 70(3):498-510.

Gascuel D, Guénette S, Pauly D. 2011. The trophic-level-based ecosystem modelling approach: theoretical overview and practical uses. Ices J Mar Sci 68(7):1403-1416.

Gascuel D, Pauly D. 2009. EcoTroph: Modelling marine ecosystem functioning and impact of fishing. Ecol Model 220(21):2885-2898.

Gilman E, Chaloupka M, Swimmer Y, Piovano S. 2016. A cross-taxa assessment of pelagic longline by-catch mitigation measures: conflicts and mutual benefits to elasmobranchs. Fish and Fisheries 17(3):748-784.

Gribble NA. 2003. GBR-prawn: modelling ecosystem impacts of changes in fisheries management of the commercial prawn (shrimp) trawl fishery in the far northern Great Barrier Reef. Fish Res 65(1):493-506.

Groenewold S, Fonds M. 2000. Effects on benthic scavengers of discards and damaged benthos produced by the beam-trawl fishery in the southern North Sea. ICES J Mar Sci 57(5):1395-1406.

Heath MR, Cook RM, Cameron AI, Morris DJ, Speirs DC. 2014. Cascading ecological effects of eliminating fishery discards. Nature Communications 5:3893.

Heymans JJ, Coll M, Link JS, Mackinson S, Steenbeek J, Walters C, Christensen V. 2016. Best practice in Ecopath with Ecosim food-web models for ecosystem-based management. Ecol Model 331:173-184.

Hill BJ, Wassenberg TJ. 1990. Fate of discards from prawn trawlers in Torres Strait. Aust J Mar Freshwat Res 41(1):53-64.

Hillebrand H. 2008 Meta-analysis in Ecology. In: Encyclopedia of Life Sciences (ELS). John Wiley & Sons, Ltd: Chichester. DOI: 10.1002/9780470015902.a0003272.

Jones T, Fulton EA, D Wood 2011 Challenging tourism theory through integrated models: how multiple model projects strengthen outcomes through a case study of tourism development on the Ningaloo Coast of Western Australia. In: Chan F, D Marinova, RS Anderssen (Eds) MODSIM2011 - 19th International Congress on Modelling and Simulation, Nov 12 2011. Perth, WA: Modelling and Simulation Society of Australia and New Zealand 3112-3120.

Koricheva J, Gurevitch J. 2014. Uses and misuses of meta-analysis in plant ecology. Journal of Ecology 102 (4): 828–844.

Lassalle G, D Gascuel, F Le Loc'h, J Lobry, GJ Pierce, V Ridoux, MB Santos, J Spitz and N Niquil 2012 An ecosystem approach for the assessment of fisheries impacts on marine top predators: the Bay of Biscay case study. – ICES Journal of Marine Science 69: 925–938

Link J, WJ Overholtz, J O'Reilly, J Green, D Dowa, D Palka, C Legault, J Vitaliano, V Guida, MJ Fogarty, JKT Brodziak, ET Methratta, WT Stockhausen, L Col and C Griswold 2008 The Northeast U.S. continental shelf Energy Modeling and Analysis exercise (EMAX): ecological network model development and basic ecosystem metrics. Journal of Marine Systems 74: 453–474

Link J, Col L, Guida V, Dow D, O'reilly J, Green J, Overholtz W, Palka D, Legault C, Vitaliano J and others. 2009. Response of balanced network models to large-scale perturbation: Implications for evaluating the role of small pelagics in the Gulf of Maine. Ecol Model 220(3):351-369.

Luong AD, Schaubroeck T, Dewulf J, De Laender F. 2015. Re-evaluating Primary Biotic Resource Use for Marine Biomass Production: A New Calculation Framework. Environmental science & technology 49(19):11586.

Monaco ME, Ulankowicz R E 1997. Comparative ecosystem trophic structure of three U.S.mid-Atlantic estuaries. Marine Ecological Progressive Series 161:239–254.

Morissette L. 2005 Addressing uncertainty in marine ecosystems modelling. In: E. Levner, I Linkov, J-M Proth (Eds.) Strategic Management of Marine Ecosystems, NATO Science Series IV Earth and Environmental Sciences Vol 50: 127–142.

Morissette L. 2007. Complexity, cost and quality of ecosystem models and their impact on resilience: A comparative analysis, with emphasis on marine mammals and the Gulf of St. Lawrence. PhD Thesis. University of British Columbia.278 pp.

Newsome TM, Dellinger JA, Pavey CR, Ripple WJ, Shores CR, Wirsing AJ, Dickman CR. 2015. The ecological effects of providing resource subsidies to predators. Global Ecology and Biogeography 24(1):1-11.

Odum EP. 1969. The Strategy of Ecosystem Development. Science 164(3877):262-270.

Okey TA SG, S Pascoe, R Kenyon, M Miller, Q Dell, R Pillans, R Buckworth, N Gribble, N Engstrom, J Bishop, D Milton, J Salini and J Stevens. 2007. The effect of illegal foreign fishing on the ecosystem in the Gulf of Carpentaria: management options and downstream effects on other fisheries. CSIRO Marine and Atmospheric Research, Cleveland, Australia. 113 pp.

Oro D, Genovart M, Tavecchia G, Fowler MS, Martínez-Abraín A, Worm B. 2013. Ecological and evolutionary implications of food subsidies from humans. Ecology Letters 16(12):1501-1514.

del Giorgio PA, Duarte CM. 2002. Respiration in the open ocean. Nature 420(6914): 379-384.

Pauly D, Christensen V. 1995. Primary production required to sustain global fisheries. Nature 374(6519): 255 - 257.

Peters JL, Sutton AJ, Jones DR, Abrams KR, Rushton L. 2008. Contour-enhanced meta-analysis funnel plots help distinguish publication bias from other causes of asymmetry. Journal of Clinical Epidemiology 61(10):991-996.

Polis GA, Holt, RD, Menge BA, Winemiller KO.1996. Time, space and life history: influences on food webs. Food Webs. In: GA Polis and KO Winemiller (Eds). Integration of Pattern and Dynamics. Chapman & Hall, London: 438-447.

Rybarczyk H, Elkaim B, Ochs L, Loquet N. 2003. Analysis of the trophic network of a macrotidal ecosystem: the Bay of Somme (Eastern Channel). Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science 58(3):405-421.

Sardà F, Coll M, Heymans JJ, Stergiou KI. 2015. Overlooked impacts and challenges of the new European discard ban. Fish and Fisheries 16(1):175-180.

Townsend CR, Begon M, Harper JL. 2008. Essentials of ecology. Oxford Malden, MA: Oxford : Blackwell. 510 pp.

Tsagarakis K, Coll M, Giannoulaki M, Somarakis S, Papaconstantinou C, Machias A. 2010. Food-web traits of the North Aegean Sea ecosystem (Eastern Mediterranean) and comparison with other Mediterranean ecosystems. Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science 88(2):233-248.

Vetter D, Rücker G, Storch I. 2013. Meta-analysis: A need for well-defined usage in ecology and conservation biology. Ecosphere 4(6):1-24.

Walters C SM, V Christensen, Villy, B Mahmoudi 2008. An Ecosim Model for Exploring Gulf of Mexico Ecosystem Management Options: Implications of Including Multistanza Life-History Models for Policy Predictions. B Mar Sci 83(1):251-271.

Watson RA, Buxton CD, Nowara GB, Tracey SR, Fulton EA, Bulman CM, Edgar GJ, Barrett NS, Lyle JM, Frusher SD. 2013. Ecosystem model of Tasmanian waters explores impacts of climate-change induced changes in primary productivity. Ecol Model 264:115-129.

Worm B, Davis B, Kettemer L, Ward-Paige C, Chapman D, Heithaus M, . . . Gruber, S. 2013. Global catches, exploitation rates, and rebuilding options for sharks. Marine Policy (40):194-204.

Zhou S. 2008. Fishery by-catch and discards: a positive perspective from ecosystem-based fishery management. Fish and Fisheries 9(3):308-315.

Chapter 3

Methodology

Introduction

Ecosystem modelling is used widely as a tool to address management questions. In this thesis, I used Ecopath with Ecosim to explore current global management issues in marine ecosystems i.e. problems of discards, overfishing of predators and jellyfish blooms.

In Chapters 4, 5 and 6, I used Moreton Bay, in SE Queensland (Australia) as my model ecosystem to address these issues. In this chapter, I provide an introduction to the physical setting of Moreton Bay and present the Moreton Bay Ecopath model used as the baseline model in these chapters. The information in the current chapter will be referred to throughout the remainder of the thesis, to avoid unnecessary duplication of information in the individual chapters.

Study area

Moreton Bay is located in south east Queensland, Australia between 27°01'S - 27°50'S and 153°19'E-153°25'E (Figure 11). This wedge-shaped Bay has a surface area of 1,845 km^2, an average depth of 6.25 m and is bordered by four sand islands Bribie, Moreton, and North and South Stradbroke Islands (Brand-Gardner et al 1999; Eyre and McKee 2002). The Bay has several rivers running into it, including the Brisbane, Pine and Logan Rivers, and saltwater inputs from the Coral Sea (Pollock 1982; Eyre and McKee 2002). Habitats in the Bay include mangroves, extensive seagrass beds, sand and mud banks, and deeper coastal waters (Brand-Gardner et al. 1999; Manson et al. 2003; Skilleter et al. 2007). Coral reefs are found in the Green and Peel Islands, Myora and Flinders Reefs (north of Moreton Island) and Flat and Boat Rock (Chilvers et al. 2005). The wetlands surrounding the Bay are protected under the United Nations Convention on Wetlands of International Importance as Ramsar Site No. 4, and covers 110 000 ha of intertidal mudflats, marshes, sand-flats and mangroves (Chan and Dening 2007). The Moreton Bay Marine Park covering 3400 km^2, was established in 1993 (NPRSR 2015). In 1997, the initial Marine park zoning was implemented and in 2007 a review resulted in an increase in the no-take zone from 5% to 16% (NPRSR 2015).

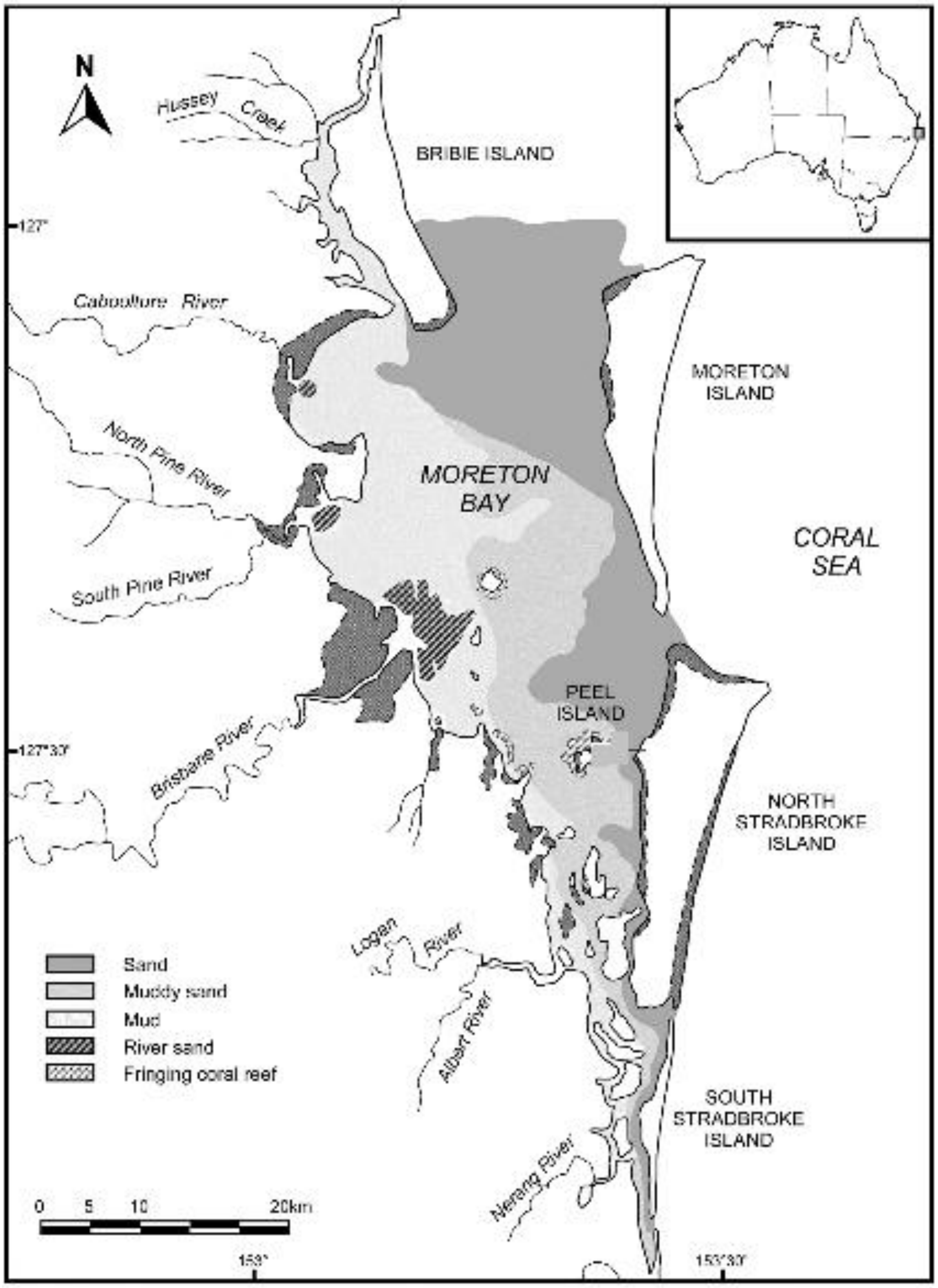


Figure 11: Map of Moreton Bay in south east Queensland, Australia
(adopted from Ross et al 2015)

Functional groups for use in the Model

"*A total of eighteen functional groups were selected to represent the Moreton Bay ecosystem, including: seagrass, macroalgae, phytoplankton, discards, detritus, dugongs, green turtles, zooplankton, jellyfish, prawns, macrobenthos, sand crabs, omnivores, demersal fish, pelagic fish, sharks, dolphins and seabirds* (see Appendix 9). *The primary producers represented by phytoplankton,* *macroalgae and seagrass, form an important part of the trophic structure. Detritus and the discards form the component of excreta and dead biomass. Zooplankton, dugongs and green turtles represent the primary consumers. Dugongs and turtles play a key role in structuring the seagrass and algal abundance and affect the distribution and biomass of benthic macrofauna in Moreton Bay via their feeding (Chaloupka et al. 2004; Skilleter et al. 2007). Jellyfish are included as they can respond to changes in environmental conditions by forming blooms (Pitt and Purcell 2009). The jellyfish in the Bay are represented by Catostylus mosaicus (Carr and Pitt 2008). Macrobenthos represent consumers that are important in bioturbation and feed on the remains of discards and detritus (Brenchley 1982). Prawns, sand crabs and fish form an important component of Bay fisheries (DAFF 2014). Sharks, seabirds and dolphins represent the top predators in the system. The fisheries were represented by commercial catches (landings) through five fleets: beam and otter trawling (targeting prawns), lines (targeting fish), nets (targeting fish) and pots (targeting crabs) (DAFF 2014)"* (Fondo et al 2015).

Modelling

"*To model the structure and interactions of Moreton Bay ecosystem, I constructed a mass balance model in Ecopath with Ecosim* (version 6.4.3). *Ecopath trophic models describe the static state of energy flows in a food web and are based upon the model of Polovina (1984). Ecopath with Ecosim models represent complex food web interactions where each functional group of the web may be a species, a group of species or a detritus group (Christensen and Pauly 1992; Walters et al 1997; Christensen and Walters 2004)*" (Fondo et al 2015).

"*The Ecopath master equation defines the mass-balance between consumption, production, and net system exports over a given time period for each functional group (i) in an ecosystem as follows:*

Production = Predation+ Fishery catches + Biomass accumulation + Net migration + other Mortality

$$Bi^* (P/Bi)\, EE = Yi + \sum Bj\, (Q/B)j\, {}^*DCj$$

where Bi and B j are biomasses (the latter pertaining to j, the consumers of i); P/Bi is the ratio of production to biomass, equivalent to total mortality; EEi is the ecotrophic efficiency which is the fraction of production that is consumed within, or caught from the system (by definition between 0 and

1); Y i is equal to the fisheries catch (i.e., Y = FB); Q/B j is the food consumption per unit of biomass of j; and DCji C is the contribution of (i) to the diet of (j), and the sum is overall predators (j). Biomass accumulation and migration can also be added to the right hand side of the equation. Each model can deal with an unknown parameter (B or EE; P/B or Q/B) that can be estimated by the model, if no data is available.

The basics of Ecosim consist of biomass dynamics expressed through a series of coupled differential equations. The equations are derived from the Ecopath master equation and is as follows:

$$dBi/dt = gi \sum Qji - \sum Qij + Ii - (M0i + Fi + ei)Bi$$

where dBi/dt represents the growth rate during the time interval dt of group (i) in terms of its biomass, Bi, gi is the net growth efficiency (production/consumption ratio), M0i the non-predation (‘other’) natural mortality rate, Fi is fishing mortality rate, ei is emigration rate, Ii is immigration rate, (and ei·Bi-Ii is the net migration rate). The two summations estimates consumption rates, the first expressing the total consumption by group (i), and the second the predation by all predators on the same group (i). The consumption rates, Qji, are calculated based on the ‘foraging arena’ concept, where Bi’s are divided into vulnerable and invulnerable components.” (Christensen et al. 2008)

“*The input parameters - Biomass (B), Production to Biomass ratio (P/B), Consumption to Biomass ratio (Q/B) and Ecotrophic Efficiency (EE) (see Table 5), were derived from relevant literature and reports on studies done in Moreton Bay, databases and other Ecopath models of similar ecosystems or estimated by the model. I constructed a diet matrix (Table 6) that gives the proportions of food items for each functional group. The input parameters were entered into the Ecopath software to give the outputs: the trophic structure and interactions between the groups*” (Fondo et al 2015). I used the ecological thermodynamics laws to balance the Ecopath model following Darwall et al. (2010) and Heymans et al. (2016) (details in Appendix 2). The balanced model was used in Ecosim where time series data were fitted.

“In the dynamic Ecosim model, I used fisheries catch data from the QFish database available at the Queensland Government, Department of Agriculture and Fisheries (http://qfish.daff.qld.gov.au/) to

drive and calibrate the model (Appendix 12 gives the catch data). I calibrated the model using the baseline model alone and then included fishing, with various vulnerabilities and forcing functions on primary producers (see details in Appendix 11), to select the best fit for the data. I did a sensitivity analysis of the model using the Monte Carlo routine and examined the model results with differing CVs (100 trials each) for the input parameters. The biomass estimates resulting from the Monte Carlo simulations are given in Appendix 14. The resulting biomass ranges were wide with increasing CV for the functional groups but followed the general patterns found in the model" (Fondo et al 2015).

The Ecosim model fitted the 24 years of catch data well for omnivores (Pearsons correlation r=0.049; p>0.05) and sand crabs (r=0.189; p>0.05) (Figure 12) with no significant variation between the observations and the model predictions. However, there were significant differences between the observed landings and the Ecosim model predictions for sharks (r= 0.481; p<0.05), pelagic fish (r=0.650; p<0.05), demersal fish (r=0.498; p<0.05) and prawns (r=0.400; p = 0.05).

Table 5: Basic parameter estimates for Moreton Bay ecosystem model

(Values in italics were estimated by the model) TL= Trophic level; B= Biomass; P/B= Production/Biomass ratio; Q/B= Consumption/Biomass ratio; EE= Ecotrophic efficiency; P/Q= Production/Consumption ratio

	Group name	**TL**	**B**	**P/B**	**Q/B**	**EE**	**P/Q**
			(t/km²)	**(/year)**	**(/year)**		
1	Seabirds	3.790	0.005	0.050	0.183	*0.196*	*0.274*
2	Dolphins	3.960	0.092	*0.013*	0.045	*0.000*	0.300
3	Sharks	4.260	0.037	0.225	1.000	*0.253*	*0.225*
4	Pelagic fish	3.500	0.430	0.400	1.400	*0.343*	*0.286*
5	Demersal fish	3.440	0.390	0.400	1.369	*0.955*	*0.292*
6	Omnivores	2.750	0.200	0.350	1.396	*0.958*	*0.251*
7	Dugongs	2.000	0.008	0.009	0.030	*0.000*	*0.295*
8	Turtles	2.000	0.007	0.020	0.080	*0.786*	*0.250*
9	Sand crabs	2.900	0.600	0.700	2.400	*0.495*	*0.292*
10	Prawns	2.120	0.700	1.972	7.500	*0.368*	*0.263*
11	Jellyfish	3.110	1.075	0.090	0.400	*0.697*	*0.225*
12	Macrobenthos	2.450	0.800	1.800	6.000	*0.576*	*0.300*
13	Zooplankton	2.110	6.420	8.480	30.000	*0.420*	*0.283*
14	Seagrass	1.000	16.000	25.550	0.000	*0.001*	
15	Macroalgae	1.000	25.910	20.000	0.000	*0.001*	
16	Phytoplankton	1.000	11.300	28.000	0.000	*0.549*	
17	Discards	1.000	2.000			*0.960*	
18	Detritus	1.000	3.836			*0.006*	

Table 6: Diet matrix for the Moreton Bay model

	Prey \ predator	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13
1	Seabirds													
2	Dolphins													
3	Sharks													
4	Pelagic fish	0.508	0.630	0.562	0.040		0.002							
5	Demersal fish			0.246	0.121	0.089	0.016							
6	Omnivores	0.300	0.220				0.045							
7	Dugongs													
8	Turtles													
9	Sand crabs			0.080	0.100	0.230								
10	Prawns			0.092		0.381	0.022			0.140				
11	Jellyfish				0.112									
12	Macrobenthos				0.005	0.249	0.338			0.360			0.005	
13	Zooplankton				0.600		0.105			0.200	0.105	1.000	0.400	0.100
14	Seagrass						0.100	0.800	0.427				0.100	
15	Macroalgae				0.015		0.216	0.200	0.373				0.100	
16	Phytoplankton						0.040						0.095	0.900
17	Discards	0.192	0.150	0.020	0.007	0.001				0.018			0.010	
18	Detritus					0.050	0.116			0.282	0.745		0.290	
19	Import								0.200		0.150			
20	Sum	1.000	1.000	1.000	1.000	1.000	1.000	1.000	1.000	1.000	1.000	1.000	1.000	1.000

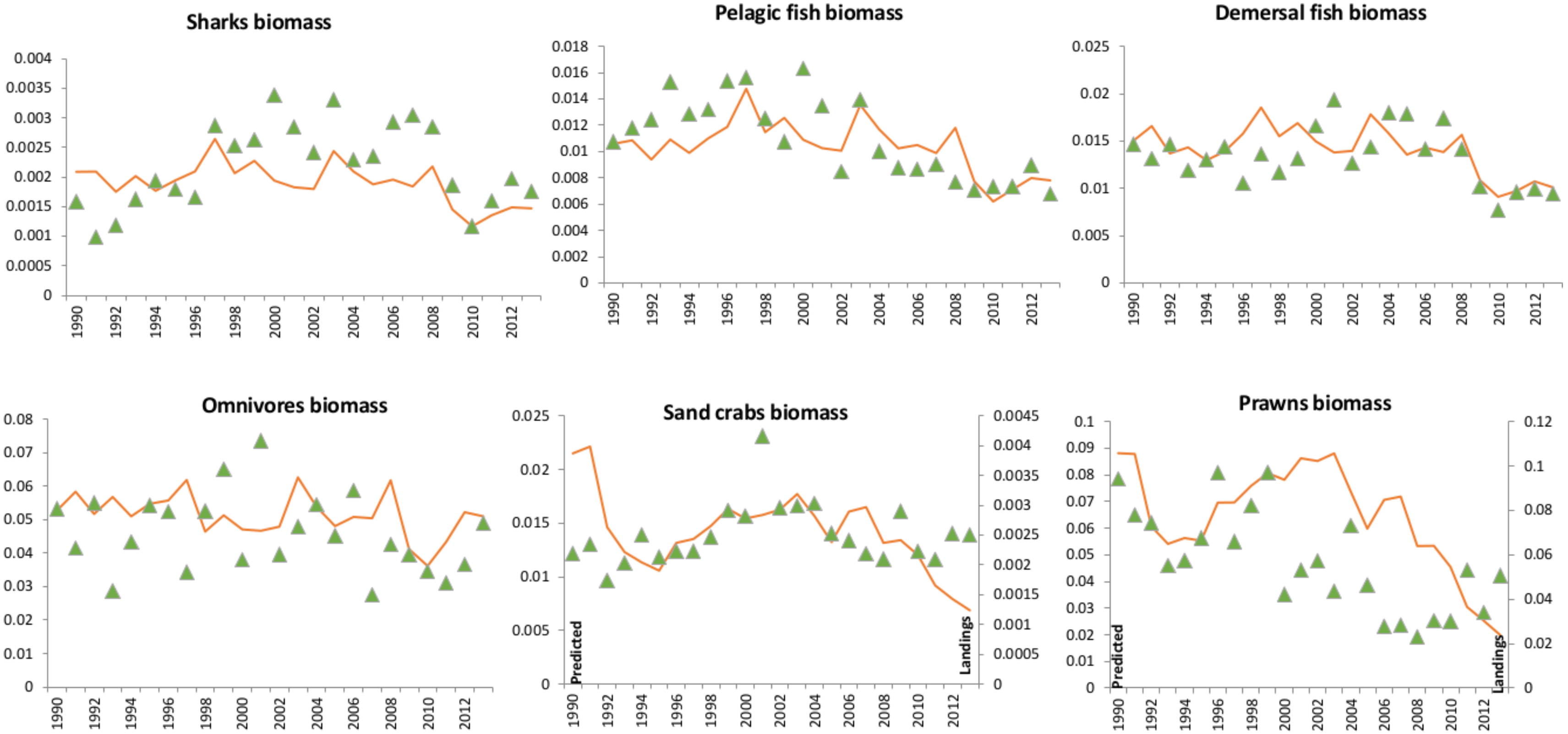


Figure 12: Ecosim fits of the Moreton Bay ecosystem model to catch data for six functional groups between 1990 and 2013. The solid lines represent the biomasses estimated by the model and the green triangles are the observed catch data.

Limitations

There were some limitations to the Moreton Bay model. Some functional groups e.g. pelagic fish were grouped together because of lack of detailed information, this may have concealed significant species interactions. Changes in diet due to seasons or growth were also not addressed. The data used for parameterization was limited because temporal data on biomass and diet for the study site was lacking. A better parameterization will be necessary in the future as the required data become available. Despite these limitations, EwE is a useful ecosystem modelling method for evaluating the Moreton Bay ecosystem as it can classify data-poor systems and incorporate relevant functional groups and fishing activities.

In future it would be necessary to do the following procedure to improve the current model:

1. PREBAL diagnostics on the Ecopath model – PREBAL shows where the ecological boundaries of the species in the model are (Link 2010). This diagnostic will identify the input parameters (biomass, production/biomass ratio and consumption/biomass ratio) that are under- or over-estimated; and re-parameterisation may be required for the groups that have been under- or over-estimated to improve model predictions (Heymans et al. 2016).

2. Fitting of time series data- In Ecosim, the time series data is then fitted to the balanced model with adjusted input parameters. It is expected that the model predictions will improve especially for the groups (sharks, pelagic fish, demersal fish and prawns) that showed significant differences between the observed landings and the Ecosim model predictions.

3. Simulation of the scenarios with the best fitted model.

4. Monte Carlo routine on the scenarios for sensitivity analysis. The Monte Carlo modelling gives outputs related to the uncertainty around the input data (Heymans et al. 2016). A hundred Monte Carlo runs based on different coefficient of variations (CV) of 0.1, 0.2, 0.3, 04 and 0.5 around the input parameters for biomass, P/B, Q/B and EE is recommended.

References

Brand-Gardner SJ, Lanyon JM, Limpus CJ. 1999. Diet selection by immature green turtles, Chelonia mydas, in subtropical Moreton Bay, south-east Queensland. Australian Journal of Zoology 47(2):181-191.

Brenchley GA. 1982. Mechanisms of spatial competition in marine soft-bottom communities. J Exp Mar Biol Ecol 60(1):17-33.

Carr EF, Pitt KA. 2008. Behavioural responses of zooplankton to the presence of predatory jellyfish. J Exp Mar Biol Ecol 354(1):101-110.

Chaloupka M, Limpus C, Miller J. 2004. Green turtle somatic growth dynamics in a spatially disjunct Great Barrier Reef metapopulation. Coral Reefs 23(3):325-335.

Chan K, Dening J. 2007. Use of sandbanks by terns in Queensland, Australia: a priority for conservation in a popular recreational waterway. Biodiversity and Conservation 16(2):447-464.

Chilvers BL, Lawler IR, Macknight F, Marsh H, Noad M, Paterson R. 2005. Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia: an example of the co-existence of significant marine mammal populations and large-scale coastal development. Biol Conserv 122(4):559-571.

Christensen V, Pauly D. 1992. ECOPATH II — a software for balancing steady-state ecosystem models and calculating network characteristics. Ecol Model 61(3):169-185.

Christensen V, Walters CJ. 2004. Ecopath with Ecosim: methods, capabilities and limitations. Ecol Model 172(2):109-139.

Christensen V C Walters, D Pauly and R Forrest. 2008. Ecopath with Ecosim version 6 User Guide. 235 pp.

DAFF. 2014. Department of Agriculture, Fisheries and Foresty. https://www.daf.qld.gov.au/ Accessed 29 August 2014.

Darwall WRT, Allison EH, Turner GF, Irvine K. 2010. Lake of flies, or lake of fish? A trophic model of Lake Malawi. Ecol Model 221(4):713-727.

Eyre BD, McKee LJ. 2002. Carbon, nitrogen, and phosphorus budgets for a shallow subtropical coastal embayment (Moreton Bay, Australia. Limnology and Oceanography 47(4):1043-1055.

Fondo EN, Chaloupka M, Heymans JJ, Skilleter GA. 2015. Banning Fisheries Discards Abruptly Has a Negative Impact on the Population Dynamics of Charismatic Marine Megafauna. Plos One DOI: 10.1371/journal.pone.0144543

Heymans JJ, Coll M, Link JS, Mackinson S, Steenbeek J, Walters C, Christensen V. 2016. Best practice in Ecopath with Ecosim food-web models for ecosystem-based management. Ecol Model 331:173-184.

Link J. 2010. Adding rigor to ecological network models by evaluating a set of pre-balance diagnostics: A plea for PREBAL. Ecol Model 221(12):1582-1593.

Manson FJ, Loneragan NR, Phinn SR. 2003. Spatial and temporal variation in distribution of mangroves in Moreton Bay, subtropical Australia: a comparison of pattern metrics and change detection analyses based on aerial photographs. Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science 57(4):653-666.

NPRSR. 2015. Moreton Bay Marine Park http://wwwnprsrqldgovau/parks/moreton-bay/abouthtml.

Pitt KA, Purcell JE. 2009. Jellyfish blooms: causes, consequences, and recent advances : proceedings of the second International Jellyfish Blooms Symposium, held at the Gold Coast, Queensland, Australia, 22-27 June, 2007. Dordrecht: Springer Netherlands.

Pollock BR. 1982. Movements and migrations of yellowfin bream, Acanthopagrus australis (Gunther), in Moreton Bay, Queensland, as determined by tag recoveries. Journal of Fish Biology 20(3):245-252.

Polovina JJ. 1984. Model of a coral reef ecosystem - I. The ECOPATH model and its application to French Frigate Shoals. Coral Reefs 3(1):1-11.

Skilleter GA, Wegscheidl C, Lanyon JM. 2007. Effects of grazing by a marine mega-herbivore on benthic assemblages in a subtropical seagrass bed. Marine Ecology Progress Series 351:287-300.

Walters C, Christensen V, Pauly D. 1997. Structuring dynamic models of exploited ecosystems from trophic mass-balance assessments. Reviews in Fish Biology and Fisheries 7(2):139-172.

Chapter 4

"Banning fisheries discards abruptly has a negative impact on the population dynamics of charismatic marine megafauna"(Fondo et al. 2015)

Preface

This chapter is taken from a peer reviewed paper by the candidate, Milani Chaloupka, Johanna Heymans and Greg Skilleter which was published in PLoS ONE (http://dx.doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0144543). It explores the effects of gradual removal and a ban on food subsidies in marine ecosystems. The study was featured in the media, in the UQ news (https://www.uq.edu.au/news/article/2016/03/sudden-ban-fish-throwbacks-could-harm-ecosystems-researchers) and in the European Commission's Science for Environment Policy Newsletter (http://ec.europa.eu/environment/integration/research/newsalert/pdf/immediate_ban_fisheries_discards_destabilise_marine_ecosystems_449na1_en.pdf).

"Abstract

"Food subsidies (easily accessible and abundant food resources not usually available to organisms) have the potential to modify ecosystems and affect the provision of goods and services. Predictable Anthropogenic Food Subsidies (PAFS) modify ecosystems by altering ecological processes and food webs. The global concern over the effects of PAFS in ecosystems has led to development of environmental policies aimed at curbing the production or ultimately banning of PAFS. However, the effects of reducing or banning PAFS are not known. I explored the consequences of PAFS removal in a marine ecosystem under two scenarios: 1) gradual reduction, or 2) an abrupt ban, using a mass balance model to test these hypotheses – The reduction or loss of PAFS will: i) modify trophic levels and food webs through effects on foraging by opportunistic species, ii) increase the resilience of opportunistic species to food shortages, and iii) modify predator–prey interactions through shifts in prey consumption. I found that PAFS lower the trophic levels of opportunistic scavengers and increase their food pathways. Scavengers are able to switch prey when PAFS are reduced gradually but they decline when PAFS are abruptly banned. PAFS reduction to a certain minimal level causes a drop in the ecosystem's stability. I recommend

gradual reduction of PAFS to a minimal level that would maintain the ecosystem's stability and allow species exploiting PAFS to habituate to the food subsidy reduction" (Fondo et al, 2015).

Introduction

"Food subsidies usually present an easy ("ready-made") and abundant resource that is normally not accessible or available to organisms. Sources of food subsidies in ecosystems are varied and may be from human activities, for example carcasses discarded by game hunters that are fed on by scavengers (Oro et al. 2013, Mateo-Tomás et al. 2015), rubbish dumps that are fed on by various species of predators (dingoes, coyotes and red foxes) (Newsome et al. 2014); or from natural processes, such as allochthonous dissolved and particulate matter that subsidise lake ecosystems and benefit both benthic and pelagic communities (Bartels et al. 2012), marine carrion and detritus washed on shore providing a trophic base for terrestrial consumers (Polis et al. 1997), stranded kelp on beaches provides a food source for invertebrate shredders and juvenile fish (Robertson 1994). Food subsidies in natural ecosystems have the potential to modify ecosystem dynamics (Oro et al. 2013) causing the decline or the loss of essential goods and services, threatening the world's life support system (Oro et al. 2013)"(Fondo et al 2015).

"Predictable Anthropogenic Food Subsidies (PAFS) (Oro et al. 2013) modify ecosystems by altering consumer-resource relationships, simultaneously benefiting several different trophic levels and changing food web structure (Margalida and Colomer 2012, Oro et al. 2013, Newsome et al. 2014, Mateo-Tomás et al. 2015). PAFS have the capacity to influence directly individuals' fitness, population dynamics and community composition and interactions, resulting in substantial ecosystem modification, with effects pervading adjacent ecosystems (Polis et al. 1997, Oro et al. 2013, Newsome et al. 2014). In cases where natural food resources are scarce, PAFS may be necessary to supplement energy requirements of some endangered species such as European vultures (Margalida et al 2011, Margalida et al. 2013). Predictable supply of food subsidies makes it easier to access than natural prey (Bartumeus et al 2010, Cortés-Avizanda et al 2012). Predictability of food supply may influence, for example, a scavenger's foraging behaviour and distribution (in time and space), factors important in the survival of both the predator and prey. In cases of environmental stress, predictability plays an important role in the survival of the scavengers (Oro et al. 2013) and studies have shown the importance of PAFS in improving demographic parameters for the viability of some endangered species (Oro et al. 2008, Margalida et al. 2014). On the other hand, PAFS can have detrimental effects for example, negative density-dependant effects on fecundity of scavenger species (Carrete et al. 2006). In some cases,

scavengers may increase in number and become over-abundant, modifying ecosystems through changes in food webs (Oro et al. 2013). PAFS can also cause an ecological trap, where species face increased predation risk from opportunistic carnivores attracted to the feeding stations (Morris 2005). Finally, PAFS are considered to have potential as a powerful management tool in conservation and social issues (Oro et al. 2013), for example, where food is provided voluntarily to improve survival of endangered species, although there are risks associated with these animals then becoming dependent on these food sources (Votier et al. 2004)"(Fondo et al 2015).

"The potential impacts of PAFS on ecosystems globally has led to the development of new environmental policies aimed at curbing the production or, ultimately, banning of PAFS. However, some policy decisions can influence or even contradict biodiversity management and conservation efforts (Margalida et al. 2014). In Europe, for example, sanitary regulations have drastically reduced carrion available to vultures (Margalida and Colomer 2012). The effects of sanitary policies on the demographic parameters of long-lived species such as some endangered European vulture species, was evident during the outbreak of Bovine Spongiform Encephalopathy (BSE) (Donázar et al. 2009, Margalida et al. 2014). The vulture population declined due to food scarcity, with the situation worsening in Spain when the policy implementation coincided with the deployment of wind farms within the foraging range of the starved vultures (Martínez-Abraín et al. 2012)."(Fondo et al. 2015)

"In marine ecosystems, discards from fisheries represent a major source of PAFS with over 7 million tonnes of catch discarded annually world-wide (Kelleher 2005). The first comprehensive report on by-catch and discards in world fisheries was published in 1983 (Saila 1983). Historically, discards were acknowledged as a component of fisheries before the Common Era (Matthew 1994), but have only been recognized as a management problem since the beginning of the 20th Century (Alverson et al. 1994). Given this long history, the animals in many ecosystems have adapted to this super-abundant source of energy for multiple generations. The sudden removal of such an abundant food source has the potential for marked impacts on a broad range of organisms across the entire food web, including seabirds (Bicknell et al. 2013), dolphins (Chilvers and Corkeron 2001), sharks (Hill and Wassenberg 1990, Hill and Wassenberg 2000), amphipods, isopods, cephalopods, ophiuroids, fish (Bozzano and Sarda 2002, Svane et al. 2008), hermit crab, starfish, whelk and crabs (Wassenberg and Hill 1990, Ramsay 1996). Internationally, environmental policies are moving towards the banning of discards (e.g. the European Union (EU) Common Fisheries Policy proposed ban on discards, (Bicknell et al. 2013, Votier et al. 2013, Sardà et al. 2015) as part of the global push for greater environmental sustainability of fisheries (Bicknell et al.

2013, Sardà et al. 2015). The implementation of the discard ban in the EU might still lead to perverse incentives and changes in fishing practices that have not been anticipated and there might be some unknown consequences where the fisheries do not recover but scavengers still suffer from food reduction. However, it is not known how a sudden or even gradual reduction in the availability of PAFS would affect food webs that have long been exposed to the ready food sources. Reducing or banning PAFS could do more harm than benefit to an ecosystem through cascading effects in the food web. In the event of a ban, those species that were previously dependent on PAFS may revert to their original diet, causing a population crash in that prey from sudden increases in predation pressure. An understanding of the effects of reductions in PAFS will assist in making informed decisions on the management of PAFS and conservation of PAFS-dependant species and help to move fisheries to a more sustainable basis"(Fondo et al 2015).

"Even though studies on the impacts of PAFS in ecosystems have been done (Polis et al.1997, Oro et al. 2013, Newsome et al 2015), very few studies have modelled the role of PAFS in marine ecosystems (Tamsett et al. 1999, Furness et al. 2007, Pichegru et al. 2007). Ecosystem modelling provides an approach to studying the effects of PAFS at very large spatial scales that incorporate natural processes like environmental variability and human activities such as fishing, agriculture etc. Through ecosystem modelling, it is possible to examine the effects of PAFS on ecosystem dynamics and improve our understanding of ecological roles of food and food webs in ecosystems"(Fondo et al 2015).

"In this Chapter, I explored the consequences of the removal of PAFS from a marine ecosystem under two scenarios, a gradual removal (over 20 years) compared with an abrupt ban on their release into the system. These two scenarios model real world situations where, first, legislation may be introduced to bring in bans on discards slowly over many years (e.g. green zones as part of Marine Park zonation (Day 2002) versus an immediate ban on the release of discards into a region (e.g. the European Union Common Fisheries Policy (Bicknell et al. 2013, Sardà et al. 2015). The following hypotheses were tested (after (Oro et al. 2013):

1) Reduction or loss of PAFS will modify trophic levels and food webs through effects on foraging by opportunistic species. Opportunistic species directly exploit PAFS and also consume species at lower trophic levels that also scavenge on PAFS.

2) Reduction or loss of PAFS will increase the resilience of opportunistic species to food shortages. In cases of food scarcity, PAFS can provide supplementary energy requirements of opportunistic species, thus making them resilient to food shortages.

3) Reduction or loss of PAFS will modify predator–prey interactions through shifts in prey consumption. Reduction of PAFS is expected to increase consumption of prey as food resources decrease"(Fondo 2015 et al).

Methods

"The study area was Moreton Bay (see Chapter 3). Prawn trawling is one of the fishing activities taking place in the Bay (Masel and Smallwood 2000). The prawn catch was estimated to be about 500 tonnes annually; with an average by-catch of 3000 tonnes, which is discarded (Wassenberg and Hill 1989). (The prawn catch reported over the last two decades is shown in Appendix 13, Fig. 1). The discards from prawn trawling in Moreton Bay comprise mainly crustaceans and fish (Wassenberg and Hill 1989) (Appendix 13, Table 1). Discards such as fish are eaten by seabirds and dolphins close to the surface, while the remainder is fed on by pelagic fish and sharks as it sinks down. The major demersal scavengers are sand crabs (family Portunidae) in addition to benthic invertebrates such as hermit crabs, other crustaceans, gastropods and polychaetes (Wassenberg and Hill 1989). The reduction in trawling effort due to the established marine protected area (MPA) in the Bay has potentially caused a reduction in discards. I took advantage of this large-scale natural experiment to conduct my study and took the opportunity to develop the first trophic mass balance model (in Ecopath with Ecosim) for the area as described in Chapter 3" (Fondo et al 2015).

"To determine the effects of discards on the ecosystem, I used 2 Ecopath models of Moreton Bay: one with and one without discards. The original MB model (MB 1) had discards as a functional group (Chapter 3); and I constructed another MB model (MB 2) that did not have discards as a functional group. I then examined the differences in the food web structure of the two models. The tables of input parameters and the diet matrices for the model without discards (MB 2) are given in Tables 7 and 8"(Fondo et al 2015).

"In Ecopath with Ecosim, the Finn's Cycling Index (FCI) is the fraction of an ecosystem's throughput that is recycled. This index, developed by Finn (1976), is expressed as a percentage, and quantifies one of Odum's 24 properties of system maturity (Odum 1969). The index also strongly correlates with resilience and stability (Vasconcellos et al. 1997). I used Finn's Cycling Index as an indicator of the ecosystem's stability (the ability to maintain structure and integrity). Cycling is considered to be an important indicator of an ecosystem's ability to maintain its structure and integrity through positive feedback (Monaco and Ulanowicz 1997), and is used as an

indicator of stress (Ulanowicz 1986) and systems maturity (Christensen 1995; Vasconcellos et al. 1997). An increase in the FCI would mean the system would recover faster from a perturbation, whereas a system would be expected to take longer to recover from disturbances (lower FCI) when it is in a more degraded state (Monaco and Ulanowicz 1997)"(Fondo et al 2015).

"**Table 7*: Basic parameter estimates for Moreton Bay ecosystem model without discards (MB 2)*** *(Values in italics were estimated by the model) TL= Trophic level; B= Biomass; P/B= Production/Biomass ratio; Q/B= Consumption/Biomass ratio; EE= Ecotrophic efficiency; P/Q= Production/Consumption ratio" (Fondo et al 2015).*

	Group name	***TL***	***B (t/km²)***	***P/B (/year)***	***Q/B (/year)***	***EE***	***P/Q***
1	*Seabirds*	*4.28*	*0.0051*	*0.05*	*0.183*	*0*	*0.274*
2	*Dolphins*	*4.34*	*0.0918*	*0.013*	*0.045*	*0*	*0.3*
3	*Sharks*	*4.32*	*0.0366*	*0.225*	*1*	*0.247*	*0.225*
4	*Pelagic fish*	*3.51*	*0.43*	*0.4*	*1.4*	*0.352*	*0.286*
5	*Demersal fish*	*3.44*	*0.39*	*0.4*	*1.369*	*0.920*	*0.292*
6	*Omnivores*	*2.75*	*0.2*	*0.35*	*1.396*	*0.944*	*0.251*
7	*Dugongs*	*2*	*0.00752*	*0.009*	*0.030*	*0*	*0.295*
8	*Turtles*	*2*	*0.007*	*0.02*	*0.08*	*0*	*0.25*
9	*Sand crabs*	*2.91*	*0.6*	*0.7*	*2.4*	*0.447*	*0.292*
10	*Prawns*	*2.12*	*0.7*	*1.972*	*7.5*	*0.368*	*0.263*
11	*Jellyfish*	*3.11*	*1.075*	*0.09*	*0.4*	*0.697*	*0.225*
12	*Macrobenthos*	*2.45*	*0.8*	*1.8*	*6*	*0.544*	*0.3*
13	*Zooplankton*	*2.11*	*6.42*	*8.48*	*30*	*0.42*	*0.283*
14	*Seagrass*	*1*	*16*	*25.55*	*0*	*0.001*	
15	*Macroalgae*	*1*	*25.91*	*20*	*0*	*0.001*	
16	*Phytoplankton*	*1*	*11.3*	*28*	*0*	*0.549*	
17	*Detritus*	*1*	*3.836*			*0.006*	

Table 8: ***Diet matrix for the Moreton Bay model without discards (MB2)***

	Prey/ predator	*1*	*2*	*3*	*4*	*5*	*6*	*7*	*8*	*9*	*10*	*11*	*12*	*13*
1	*Seabirds*													
2	*Dolphins*													
3	*Sharks*													
4	*Pelagic fish*	*0.7*	*0.78*	*0.582*	*0.04*		*0.002*							
5	*Demersal fish*			*0.246*	*0.121*	*0.089*	*0.016*							
6	*Omnivores*	*0.3*	*0.22*				*0.045*							
7	*Dugongs*													
8	*Turtles*													
9	*Sand crabs*			*0.08*	*0.1*	*0.23*								
10	*Prawns*			*0.092*		*0.381*	*0.022*			*0.14*				
11	*Jellyfish*				*0.112*									
12	*Macrobenthos*				*0.012*	*0.249*	*0.338*			*0.364*			*0.005*	
13	*Zooplankton*				*0.6*		*0.105*			*0.2*	*0.105*	*1*	*0.4*	*0.1*
14	*Seagrass*						*0.1*	*0.8*	*0.427*	*0.005*			*0.1*	
15	*Macroalgae*				*0.015*		*0.216*	*0.2*	*0.373*	*0.009*			*0.1*	
16	*Phytoplankton*						*0.04*						*0.095*	*0.9*
17	*Detritus*					*0.051*	*0.116*			*0.282*	*0.745*		*0.3*	
18	*Import*								*0.2*		*0.15*			
19	*Sum*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*	*1*

"I used the original MB model (MB 1) to explore the consequences of discard reduction and ban on the ecosystem, by simulating two scenarios. The two scenarios in the Ecosim model were: Scenario 1 (key run)- with gradual reduction of discards, which represents the changes that took place in Moreton Bay from 1990 to 2013 (with the changes in discards as shown in Appendix 13); and Scenario 2- ban discards, where the discards were stopped in 1990 by removing discards in the fishery from the model. To compare the changes in biomass of groups between the two scenarios I used the Mann-Whitney U test which is appropriate for non-normal data and robust for small sample sizes. Other hypotheses presented in (Oro et al. 2013)] were not addressed in this study due to limitations of the models and as they require more detailed data on changes in population density, growth rates, and community diversity, information that are mostly lacking for the Moreton Bay system. Another limitation was the absence of catch and effort data to prior 1990 or before the MPA establishment" (Fondo et al. 2015).

Results

Pathways and trophic levels

"In the Ecopath models of Moreton Bay, the number of pathways increased by 6%, 11% and 10% for seabirds, dolphins and sharks respectively, in the presence of discards (MB1) (Appendix 15, Table 1). In addition, the trophic levels of these groups dropped; with the trophic levels reduced by 10% for both seabirds and dolphins, and 1% for sharks"(Fondo et al. 2015).

Relative biomasses

"In dynamic Ecosim model, for both scenarios there was an overall increase in the relative biomass of most functional groups over the study period, except for seabirds and dolphins. Seabirds and dolphins are the first and major beneficiaries of discards (Wassenberg and Hill 1990) as shown in the diet matrix (Chapter 3, Table 6). In scenario 1 (where the discards were reduced gradually over time), the relative biomass of the major opportunistic species (seabirds and dolphins) was maintained, not declining drastically with the reduction of discards as expected. These species responded slowly to the reduction of PAFS (Figure 13). In contrast, their relative biomasses dropped (by 37 % for seabirds and 11 % for dolphins) in scenario 2 where there was an abrupt ban on PAFS (Figure 14). The Mann-Whitney U test showed a statistically significant change in the biomass of dolphins ($Z=-3.918$; $p<0.05$) and seabirds ($Z= 4.248$; $p<0.05$) between the two scenarios" (Fondo et al 2015).

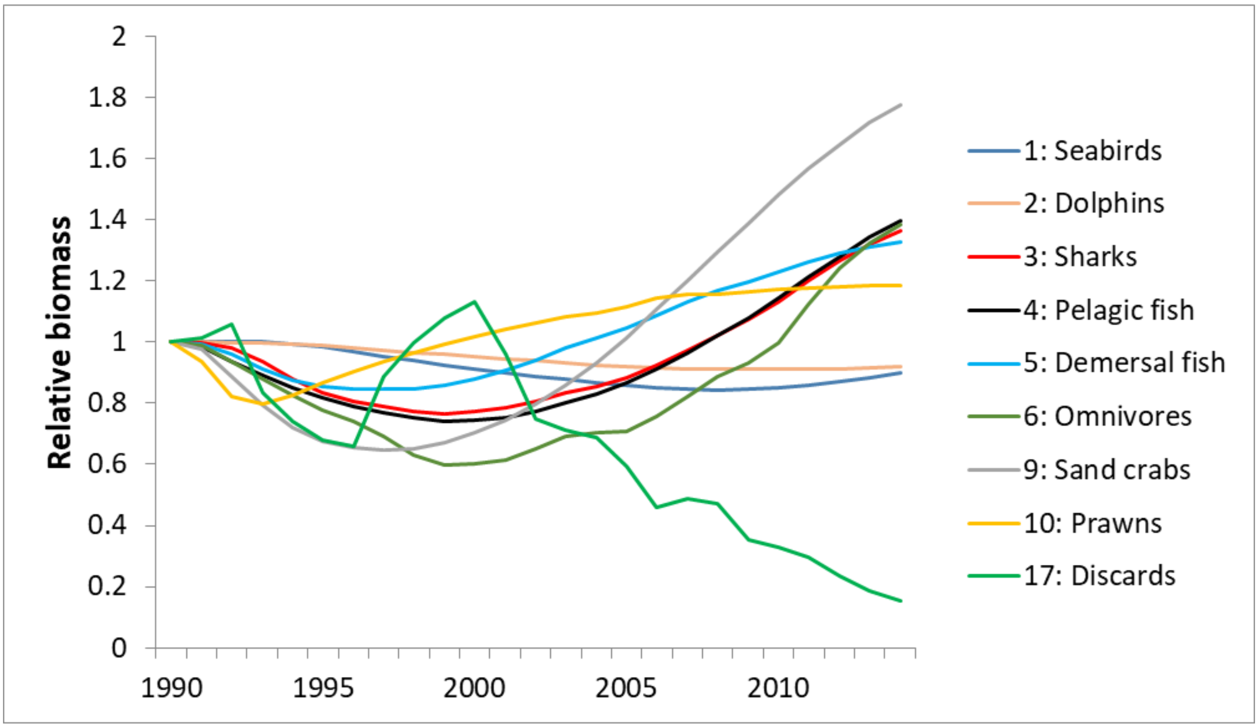


Figure 13*: Changes in relative biomass of some groups in Moreton Bay ecosystem model in Scenario 1 – gradual reduction of PAFS*

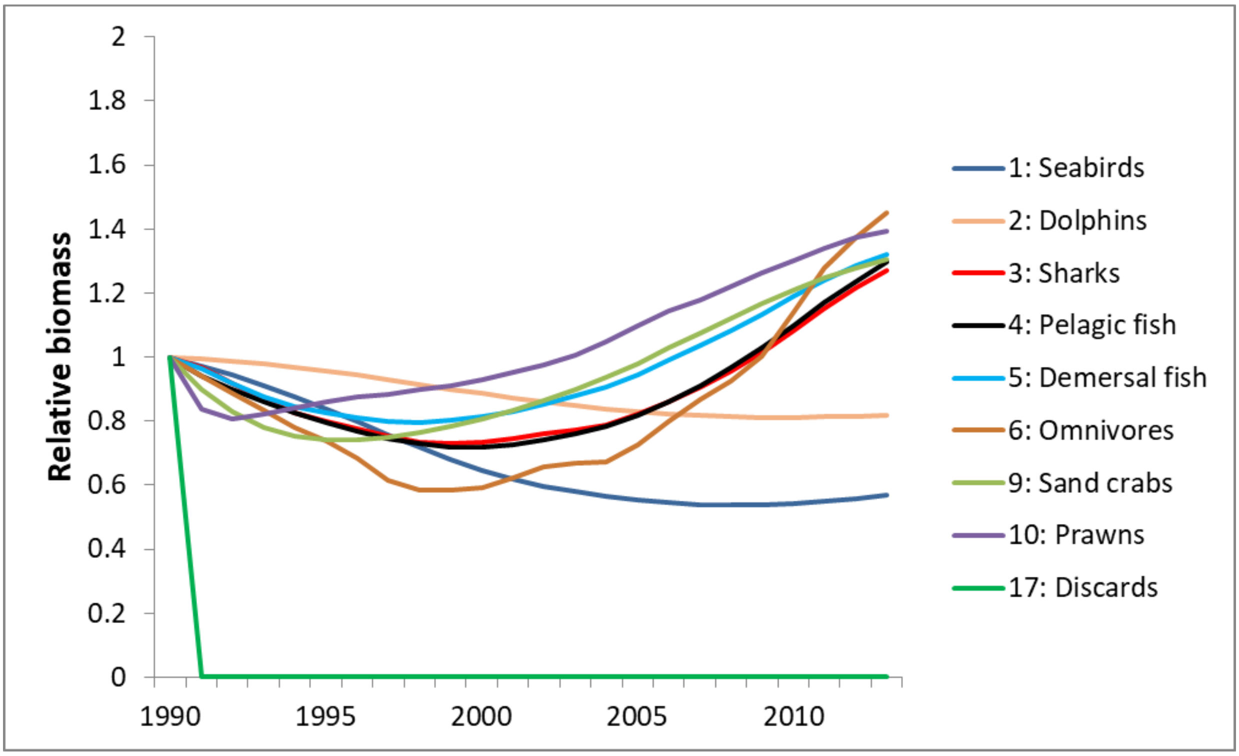


Figure 14*: Changes in relative biomass of some groups in Moreton Bay ecosystem model in Scenario 2- ban on PAFS*

Prey switching

"The major opportunistic species exhibited prey switching when the discards were gradually reduced (Scenario 1) from consuming discards to mainly eating lower level omnivores; but when PAFS are banned abruptly (Scenario 2), opportunistic species exert greater pressure on their

natural prey. For example, seabirds change their diet to increase the proportion of lower level omnivores, with only a slight increase in the major prey pelagic fish in their diet, in response to the deficit resulting from the gradual reduction of discards (Figure 15). Dolphins also show a similar response to gradual reduction of discards (Figure 16). The Mann-Whitney U tests on the proportions of prey in the diets of seabirds and dolphins for the two scenarios were significantly different (Appendix 15, Table 2)" (Fondo et al 2015).

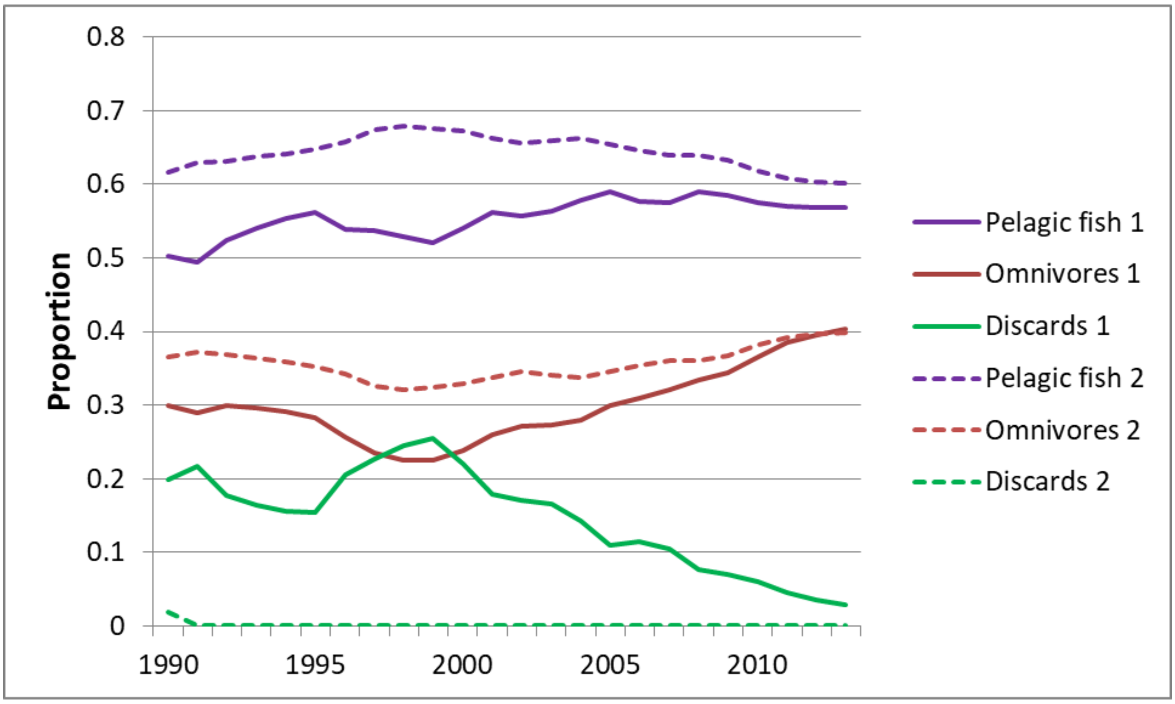


Figure 135*: Changes in the proportions of the prey in the diet of seabirds from 1990 to 2013* *(Solid lines = Scenario 1; dotted lines = Scenario 2)*

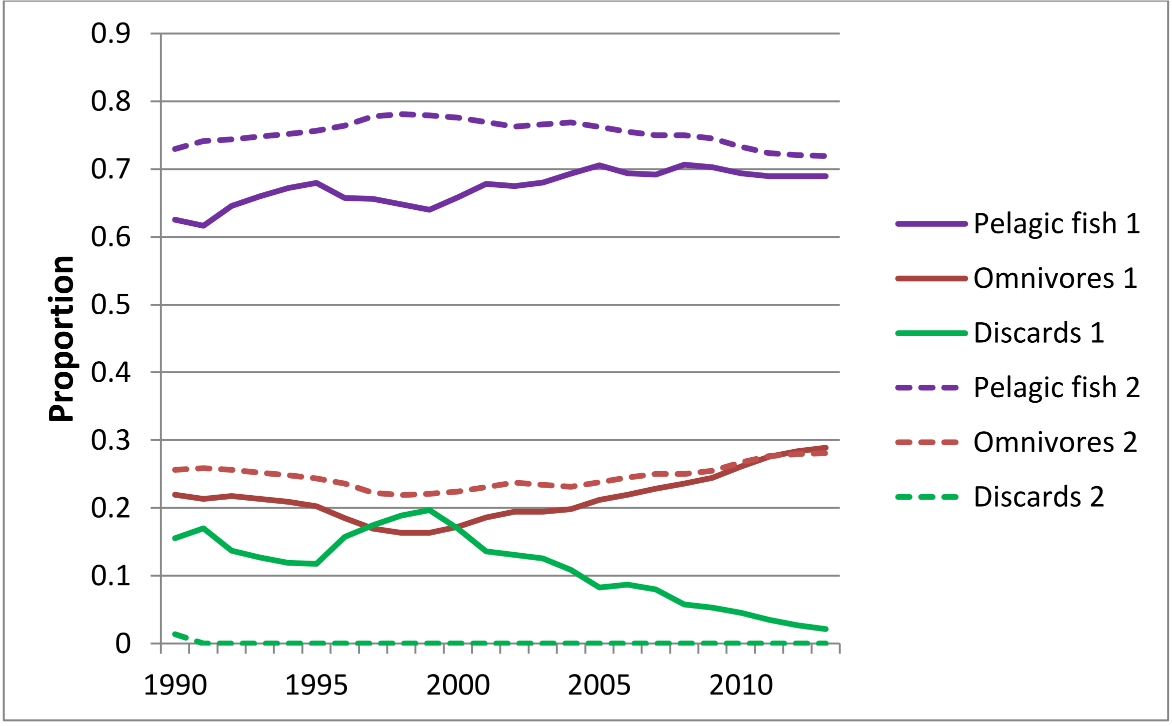


Figure 146*: Changes in the proportions of the prey in the diet of dolphins from 1990 to 2013* *Solid lines – Scenario 1 and dotted lines- Scenario 2*

FCI

"In both scenarios, the FCI dropped to zero. In scenario 1, the FCI increased gradually from 1992 to 2009 (to a maximum of 1.6) as the discards were being reduced, and then dropped to zero (Figure 17). In scenario 2, the FCI dropped immediately after the ban, reaching zero in 1992 (Figure 17). The Mann-Whitney U test showed a statistically significant difference between the FCI in the two scenarios (Z=4.237; p<0.05)" (Fondo et al 2015).

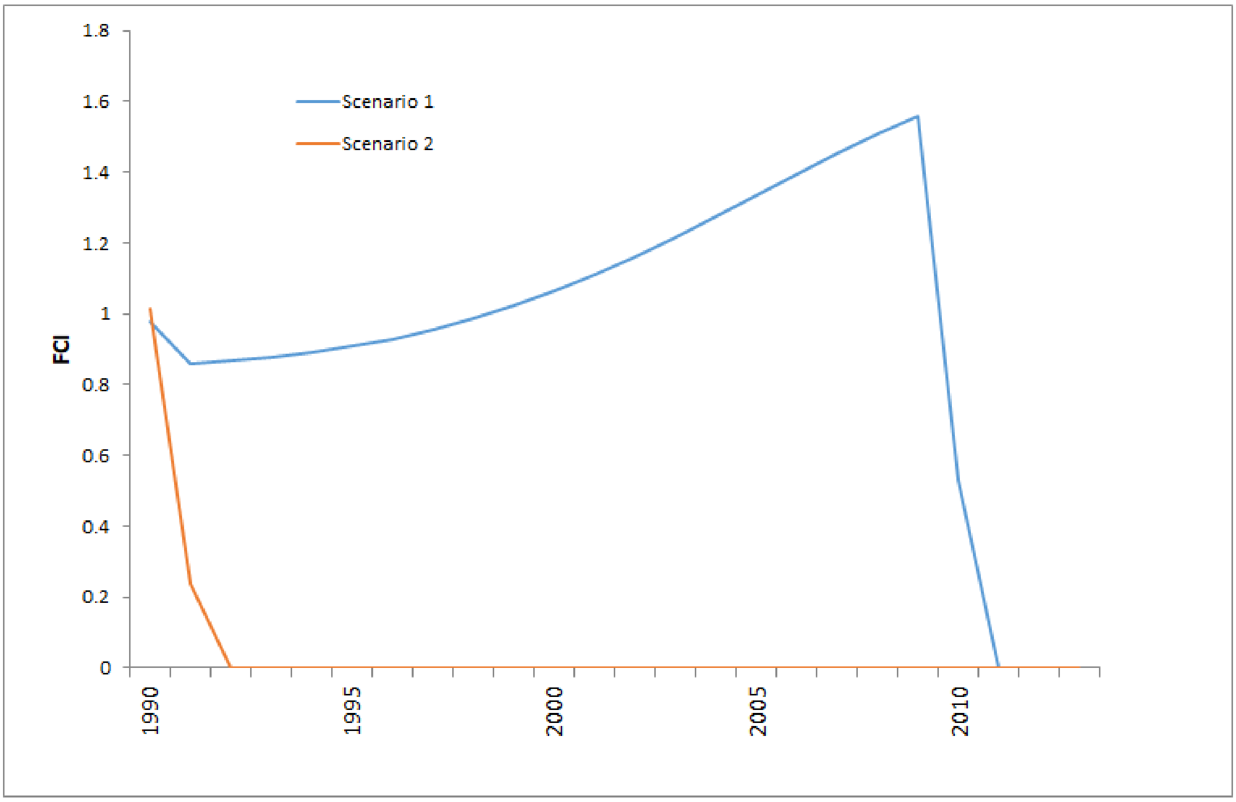


Figure 157*: Changes in Finn's Cycling Index (FCI) for the two Scenarios from 1990 to 2013*

Discussion

"PAFS can affect communities and ecosystems e.g. fisheries discards may influence several ecological processes, trophic levels and adjacent ecosystems (Oro et al. 2013). Discards are exploited by a large number of organisms, from top predators (seabirds, sharks and dolphins) to invertebrates (such as crustaceans) and covering different zones or habitats (e.g. sea surface, pelagic and benthic) (Oro et al. 2013). In the Ecopath models of Moreton Bay, which represent the system's steady state, opportunistic species (seabirds, dolphins, sharks) exhibited an increase in the number of food pathways (the number of all pathways from primary producers or detritus groups leading to the selected consumer via specified prey) and a drop in trophic levels. These results support the findings by Oro et al. (2013) that PAFS alter trophic levels and food webs. The

opportunistic species have the potential to exploit PAFS directly, in addition to preying on lower trophic level species that also exploit these PAFS (Oro et al. 2013), resulting in the lowering of their trophic levels. The lowering of the trophic levels may influence the transfer efficiency between the trophic levels; this is of significance especially if the species involved are top predators, as this affects how the energy flows through the ecosystem - and eventually what is produced as "goods" from the ecosystem (production)" (Fondo et al. 2015).

"PAFS may increase the survival, reproduction and alter the social behaviour(s) of predators (Newsome et al. 2014). In harsh conditions, individuals able to access PAFS may successfully reproduce and survive (Martínez-Abraín et al. 2012) e.g. rats dwelling in subsidized habitats grew better than those in non-subsidized habitats when subjected to the same levels of environmental stress (Ruffino et al. 2013). Studies have shown the importance of PAFS in supplementing energy requirements where natural food resources are scarce (Oro et al. 2008, Margalida et al. 2011, Margalida and Colomer 2012, Margalida et al. 2013). In my study, for both scenarios there was an overall increase in the relative biomass of most functional groups over the study period, except for opportunistic species (seabirds and dolphins). In the presence of PAFS, opportunistic species were able to adapt better to the gradual reduction of PAFS than under their sudden removal. These species exhibited prey switching when the discards were gradually reduced (Scenario 1) from consuming discards to mainly eating lower level omnivores; but when PAFS were banned abruptly (Scenario 2), opportunistic species exert greater pressure on their natural prey. For example, seabirds changed their diet to increase the proportion of lower level omnivores and pelagic fish, in response to the deficit resulting from the gradual reduction of discards. This could indicate that these opportunistic species are resilient to changes in food resources and may provide support for the hypothesis that PAFS increase the resilience of opportunistic species when food resources are scarce" (Fondo et al. 2015).

"Predator-prey interactions play a key role in ecosystem structuring (Polis et al. 1997, Hunsicker et al. 2011) and availability of PAFS result in changes in these interactions (Newsome et al. 2014). The results of the dynamic model showed that the major opportunistic species exhibited prey switching when the discards were gradually reduced; but when PAFS are banned abruptly, they exert greater pressure on their natural prey. These results on the changes in proportions of prey in the diets of the major (upper trophic level) opportunistic species show how discards may modify predator-prey interactions and give support to the findings of studies reviewed by Oro et al. (2013). These interactions become important as consumers previously subsidised by PAFS may switch their diet to a focus on specific prey species; if the species subsequently influenced are particularly

important in the community, the effects could be far-reaching (Polis et al. 1997). The predatory opportunists (seabirds, dolphins and sharks) may potentially exert notable effects through top-down control over the complexity and structure of trophic interactions (Polis et al. 1997)" (Fondo et al. 2015).

"The FCI dropped to zero in both scenarios (whether discards are removed gradually or banned) and this could indicate that removal of discards may have an indirect effect on FCI. These changes observed in FCI may provide support for the findings of studies reviewed by Oro et al. (2013) that PAFS influence ecological processes such as ecosystem resilience and stability. The trend observed for FCI in Moreton Bay model in scenario 1 suggests that the Moreton Bay ecosystem was initially stressed (between 1990 and 1992) then started to improve, maintaining its structure and slowly maturing as the discards were being reduced. The system reverted back to a stressed condition when the discards were further removed. This suggests that a complete ban on the discards may stress the system and that the presence of a certain quantity of discards in the system might actually be good for the maintenance of the system's structure and maturity, possibly because of the long exposure of the system to discards from fishing" (Fondo et al. 2015).

Conclusions

"Food subsidies have the potential to modify ecosystems. The concern over the effects of PAFS on ecosystem dynamics has led several jurisdictions to reduce or eradicate PAFS. However, these actions may have detrimental effects on some key ecological processes and impact negatively on species or communities that have commercial or conservation value; in some cases a ban or reduction of PAFS may be unnecessary (Zhou 2008)]. The current study has shown that, in general, a gradual removal of PAFS may be beneficial by allowing species to habituate to food scarcity. The rate at which PAFS are removed will depend on the ecosystem in question and requires negotiation with major stakeholders (in case of this study, the fishing industry) and managers. Multiple hypothetical scenarios could be generated to explore different rates of PAFS reduction but here I have used empirical data from a real world scenario and the results could be useful in exploring these hypothetical scenarios" (Fondo et al. 2015).

"An abrupt ban can have a negative impact on the scavenger species especially in ecosystems that have experienced provision of PAFS over a long period of time. As it has been demonstrated, PAFS may modify predator- prey interactions and influence ecosystem stability. When PAFS are removed completely from the system, under either scenario, ecosystem stability drops with the cycling index reaching zero, an indication of a stressed system (a low or zero cycling index is an indication of a

stressed system (Ulanowicz 1986, Monaco and Ulanowicz 1997)). Clearly, after so many generations of exposure to the ready food supply of PAFS, a certain minimal level is required to maintain stability. However further studies are required to determine this level in different ecosystems as the effects of providing resource subsidies to higher trophic levels may differ depending on the type of subsidy and the species present (Newsome et al. 2015). Gradual removal of PAFS may be beneficial to allow species exploiting PAFS to switch gradually to alternative prey (and to avoid the predators from drastically reducing the prey populations and driving them to local extinction). Under these circumstances, a gradual reduction of PAFS as opposed to a sudden ban is recommended, and may be a useful approach in the management of PAFS" (Fondo et al. 2015).

"Policy decisions can have important consequences for the management and conservation of natural ecosystems. Both the gradual removal and complete ban on PAFS may affect the ecosystem, decreasing the survival of scavenger species. Managers dealing with PAFS should consider the direct effects of PAFS removal on any endangered species within the system (such as seabirds, dolphins and sharks) that are of regional and global importance. Further studies are needed to determine whether PAFS should be removed completely, reduced or maintained at current levels, for different types of ecosystems, in order to provide guidance to managers and conservation agencies (Donázar et al. 2009, Margalida and Colomer 2012, Margalida et al. 2014)" (Fondo et al. 2015).

References

Alverson DL, Freeberg MH, Pope JG, Murawski SA. 1994. A global assessment of fisheries bycatch and discards. 233p.

Bartels P, Cucherousset J, Gudasz C, Jansson M, Karlsson J, Persson L, Premke K, Rubach A, Steger K, Tranvik LJ and others. 2012. Terrestrial subsidies to lake food webs: an experimental approach. Oecologia 168(3):807-818.

Bartumeus F, Giuggioli L, Louzao M, Bretagnolle V, Oro D, Levin SA. 2010. Fishery Discards Impact on Seabird Movement Patterns at Regional Scales. Current Biology 20(3):215-222.

Bicknell AWJ, Oro D, Camphuysen K, Votier SC, Blanchard J. 2013. Potential consequences of discard reform for seabird communities. Journal of Applied Ecology 50(3):649-658.

Bozzano A, Sardà F. 2002. Fishery discard consumption rate and scavenging activity in the northwestern Mediterranean Sea. Ices J Mar Sci 59(1):15-15.

Carrete M, Donázar JA, Margalida A. 2006. Density-dependent productivity depression in pyrenean bearded vultures: implications for conservation. Ecological Applications 16(5):1674-1682.

Chilvers BL, Corkeron PJ. 2001. Trawling and Bottlenose Dolphins' Social Structure. Proceedings: Biological Sciences 268(1479):1901-1905.

Christensen V. 1995. Ecosystem maturity — towards quantification. Ecol Model 77(1):3-32.

Cortés-Avizanda A, Jovani R, Carrete M, Donázar JA. 2012. Resource unpredictability promotes species diversity and coexistence in an avian scavenger guild: a field experiment. Ecology 93(12):2570-2579.

Day JC. 2002. Zoning—lessons from the Great Barrier Reef Marine Park. Ocean Coast Manage 45(2–3):139-156.

Donázar JA, Margalida A, Carrete M, Sánchez-Zapata JA. 2009. Too Sanitary for Vultures. Science 326(5953):664.

Finn JT. 1976. Measures of ecosystem structure and function derived from analysis of flows. J Theor Biol 56(2):363-380.

Fondo EN, Chaloupka M, Heymans JJ, Skilleter GA. 2015. Banning Fisheries Discards Abruptly Has a Negative Impact on the Population Dynamics of Charismatic Marine Megafauna. Plos One 10(12). http://dx.doi.org/10.1371/journal.pone.0144543.

Furness RW, Edwards AE, Oro D. 2007. Influence of management practices and of scavenging seabirds on availability of fisheries discards to benthic scavengers. Marine ecology Progress series (Halstenbek) 350:235-244.

Hill BJ, Wassenberg TJ. 1990. Fate of discards from prawn trawlers in Torres Strait. Aust J Mar Freshwat Res 41(1):53-64.

Hill BJ, Wassenberg TJ. 2000. The probable fate of discards from prawn trawlers fishing near coral reefs - A study in the northern Great Barrier Reef, Australia. Fish Res 48(3):277-286.

Hunsicker ME, Ciannelli L, Bailey KM, Buckel JA, Wilson White J, Link JS, Essington TE, Gaichas S, Anderson TW, Brodeur RD and others. 2011. Functional responses and scaling in predator–prey interactions of marine fishes: contemporary issues and emerging concepts. Ecology Letters 14(12):1288-1299.

Kelleher K. 2005. Discards in the world's marine fisheries. An update. 131p.

Margalida A, Colomer MÀ, Sanuy D. 2011. Can wild ungulate carcasses provide enough biomass to maintain avian scavenger populations? an empirical assessment using a bio-inspired computational model. Plos One 6(5):e20248.

Margalida A, Colomer MÀ. 2012. Modelling the effects of sanitary policies on European vulture conservation. Sci Rep 2 doi:10.1038/srep00753.

Margalida A CM, Hegglin D, Serrano D, Arenas R, Donázar JA 2013. Uneven Large-Scale Movement Patterns in Wild and Reintroduced Pre-Adult Bearded Vultures: Conservation Implications. Plos One 8(6): e65857.

Margalida A, Colomer MÀ, Oro D. 2014. Man-induced activities modify demographic parameters in a long-lived species: effects of poisoning and health policies. Ecological Applications 24(3):436-444.

Martínez-Abraín A, Tavecchia G, Regan HM, Jiménez J, Surroca M, Oro D. 2012. Effects of wind farms and food scarcity on a large scavenging bird species following an epidemic of bovine spongiform encephalopathy. Journal of Applied Ecology 49(1):109-117.

Mateo-Tomás P, Olea PP, Moleón M, Vicente J, Botella F, Selva N et al. 2015. From regional to global patterns in vertebrate scavenger communities subsidized by big game hunting Diversity and Distributions (Early view):1-12.

Matthew. 1994. Book of Matthew 13:47-48. The New Testament. Good News Bible: The United Bible Societies.

Monaco ME, Ulankowicz R E 1997. Comparative ecosystem trophic structure of three U.S.mid-Atlantic estuaries. Marine Ecological Progressive Series 161:239–254.

Morris DW. 2005. Paradoxical Avoidance of Enriched Habitats: Have We Failed to Appreciate Omnivores? Ecology 86(10):2568-2577.

Newsome TM, Ballard G-A, Fleming PJS, van de Ven R, Story GL, Dickman CR. 2014. Human-resource subsidies alter the dietary preferences of a mammalian top predator. Oecologia 175(1):139-150.

Newsome TM, Dellinger JA, Pavey CR, Ripple WJ, Shores CR, Wirsing AJ, Dickman CR. 2015. The ecological effects of providing resource subsidies to predators. Global Ecology and Biogeography 24(1):1-11.

Odum EP. 1969. The Strategy of Ecosystem Development. Science 164(3877):262-270.

Oro D, Margalida A, Carrete M, Heredia R, Donázar JA. 2008. Testing the Goodness of Supplementary Feeding to Enhance Population Viability in an Endangered Vulture (Feeding and Demography). Plos One 3(12):e4084.

Oro D, Genovart M, Tavecchia G, Fowler MS, Martínez-Abraín A. 2013. Ecological and evolutionary implications of food subsidies from humans. Ecology Letters. 16(12):1501-1514.

Pichegru L, Ryan, van der Lingen C, Coetzee JC, Ropert-Coudert Y, Grémillet D. 2007. Foraging behaviour and energetics of Cape gannets Morus capensis feeding on live prey and fishery discards in the Benguela upwelling system. Marine ecology Progress series (Halstenbek) 350:127.

Polis GA, Anderson WB, Holt RD. 1997. Toward an Integration of Landscape and Food Web Ecology:The Dynamics of Spatially Subsidized Food Webs. Annual Review of Ecology and Systematics 28(1):289-316.

Ramsay K, Kaiser MJ, Hughes RN. 1996. Changes in hermit crab feeding patterns in response to trawling disturbance. Marine Ecology Progress Series 144(1-3):63-72.

Robertson AI. 1994. Sandy beaches and intertidal flats. In Hammond LS & Synnot RN Marine Biology:297-314.

Ruffino L, Russell J, Vidal E. 2013. Anthropogenic subsidies mitigate environmental variability for insular rodents. Oecologia 172(3):737-749.

Saila SB. 1983. Importance of discards in commercial fisheries.1-62.

Sardà F, Coll M, Heymans JJ, Stergiou KI. 2015. Overlooked impacts and challenges of the new European discard ban. Fish and Fisheries 16(1):175-180.

Svane I, Roberts S, Saunders T. 2008. Fate and consumption of discarded by-catch in the Spencer Gulf prawn fishery, South Australia. Fish Res 90(1):158-169.

Tamsett D, Janacek G, Emberton M, Lart B, Course G. 1999. Onboard sampling for measuring discards in commercial fishing based on multilevel modelling of measurements in the Irish Sea from NW England and N Wales. Fish Res 42(1–2):117-126.

Ulanowicz RE. 1986. Growth and Development: Ecosystems Phenomenology. New York, NY: Springer New York.

Vasconcellos M, Mackinson S, Sloman K, Pauly D. 1997. The stability of trophic mass-balance models of marine ecosystems: a comparative analysis. Ecol Model 100(1):125-134.

Votier SC, Kalmbach E, Klomp NI, Pfeiffer S, Phillips RA, Prieto I, Thompson DR, Furness RW, Bearhop S, Crane JE and others. 2004. Changes in fisheries discard rates and seabird communities. Nature 427(6976):727-730.

Votier SC, Bicknell A, Cox SL, Scales KL, Patrick SC (2013) A Bird's Eye View of Discard Reforms: Bird-Borne Cameras Reveal Seabird/Fishery Interactions. PLoS ONE 8(3): e57376. doi: 10.1371/journal.pone.0057376

Wassenberg TJ, Hill BJ. 1989. The effect of trawling and subsequent handling on the survival rates of the by-catch of prawn trawlers in Moreton Bay, Australia. Fish Res 7(1-2):99-110.

Wassenberg TJ, Hill BJ. 1990. Partitioning of material discarded from prawn trawlers in Moreton Bay. Aust J Mar Freshwat Res U6 - 41(1):27-36.

Zhou S. 2008. Fishery by-catch and discards: a positive perspective from ecosystem-based fishery management. Fish and Fisheries 9(3):308-315.

Chapter 5

Fishing down predators at different trophic levels in a coastal embayment

Abstract

Predators play a key role in maintaining the structure and functioning of ecosystems. Global population declines of top-level predators has raised concerns as the loss of predators may impact the provision of goods and services provided by ecosystems. However, not all predators in marine ecosystems are top-level predators. Overfishing in multi-species fisheries, may remove predators at multiple trophic levels, yet the consequences of fishing out predators at different trophic levels are unknown. In this study, I examined the impacts of removal by fishing, of predators at different trophic levels of the food web. I explored the effects of removal of top predators (sharks), meso-predators (pelagic fish) and small predators (resources species like crabs) in a sub-tropical bay ecosystem where different types of fishing remove different components of the food web.

Using Ecopath with Ecosim tropho-dynamic models, I tested seven hypotheses. These were that the rapid removal of: 1) portunid crabs would increase numbers of prawns and other macrobenthos; 2) pelagic fish would increase numbers of lower trophic level species such as crabs and other macrobenthos; 3) pelagic fish and portunid crabs would increase numbers of prawns and other macrobenthos; 4) sharks would result in an increase in pelagic fish; 5) sharks and portunid crabs would increase numbers of fish, prawns and other macrobenthos; 6) sharks and pelagic fish would increase numbers of crabs (and other lower trophic level species); and 7) sharks, pelagic fish and portunid crabs would increase numbers of prawns (and other lower trophic level species).

When crabs were fished out the biomass of sharks, demersal and pelagic fish, seabirds and dolphins all decreased. Removal of pelagic fish however resulted in an increase in the biomass of jellyfish. Removal of sharks resulted in an increase in the biomass of seabirds, pelagic fish and dolphins. When all predators were fished out, there was a negative impact on seabirds and dolphins with an increase in the biomass of jellyfish and demersal fish. The findings emphasize the critical role that predators at all trophic levels play in maintaining healthy ecosystems.

Introduction

Predators play a key role in ecosystems through their regulation of predator–prey interactions and trophic cascades (Myers et al. 2007; Terborgh and Estes 2010). Top predators such as lions, wolves, whales, sharks and otters constrain the populations of other consumers and may indirectly regulate primary production (Heithaus et al. 2012; Atwood et al. 2015). They also influence ecosystem dynamics and stability (Kondoh 2003; Rooney et al. 2006) by controlling population sizes of their meso-consumer prey (Heithaus et al 2008)), and regulate top-down interactions (Terborgh and Estes 2010; Estes et al. 2011; Britten et al. 2014). Excessive removal of predators from a system may trigger instability in the functioning of ecosystems, with the potential for the collapse of the system (Estes et al. 2011).

Globally, reports of population declines of predators in terrestrial (Leopold 1949; Ripple et al. 2001) and marine (Pauly et al 1998; Baum et al. 2003; Myers and Worm 2003; Britten et al. 2014; McCauley et al. 2015) ecosystems have been increasing in frequency. There is evidence to suggest that historical losses of predatory fishes, mammals and reptiles in coastal ecosystems, have triggered noticeable changes in coastal ecosystem structure and function (Bowen 1997; Jackson et al. 2001). The global ocean has lost more than 90% of large predatory fishes (Myers and Worm 2003) raising serious concerns among scientists because:

(1) a loss of predators could lead to trophic cascades passing through food webs, altering the provision of goods and services, and impacting life support systems (McCauley et al. 2015) and;

(2) It poses a challenge to the management of sustainable and healthy ecosystems (Myers and Worm 2003).

Extensive reductions of large predators in the world’s oceans are likely to influence smaller-bodied meso-consumers (e.g. smaller predatory fishes, smaller sharks and rays) and, in turn, those species that they consume (resource species or primary consumers such as smaller planktivorous fish, molluscs, crabs and prawns) (Heithaus et al 2008). Meso-consumer communities can respond strongly to the declines in the abundance of top predators, and the effects spread over large areas and long periods (Heithaus et al 2008; Heupel et al 2014). Eliminating predators causes instability in ecosystems, allowing chain reactions that ultimately translate down the food web to the lowest levels (Terborgh and Estes 2010). For example, in southwest Alaska, the decline in the abundance of sea otters due to harvesting for their pelts, resulted in a trophic cascade that led to a the rise of sea urchins in the place of kelp forests, affecting many species (Estes et al. 2009).

Though the impacts of trophic cascades can be widespread, their strengths may differ in species and ecosystems (Estes et al. 2011). For example, the effects of the removal of predators (such as lions) in the Serengeti, Tanzania varied considerably depending on the specific group of herbivores examined. Resident mega-herbivores (elephant, hippopotamus and rhinoceros) were relatively unaffected because these animals were virtually invulnerable to predation (Sinclair et al. 2003); but smaller herbivores (Thompson's gazelle and impala) increased following the disappearance of the predators (Sinclair et al. 2003). Trophic cascades due to loss of predators can also affect other "processes such as the spread of diseases, carbon sequestration, and biogeochemical cycles" (Estes et al. 2011). The effects may remain unnoticed long after the predators have disappeared, making it difficult to restore top-down control (Estes et al. 2011) and reverse any effects (Scheffer et al. 2005). This poses a major challenge to management and conservation efforts.

In a marine ecosystem, when groups of species are organised according to trophic levels, primary producers such as phytoplankton, algae and seagrass represent the lowest trophic level. These are followed by primary consumers or resources species such as planktivorous fish, molluscs, crabs and other invertebrates (Baum and Worm 2009), which may be consumed by meso-predators such as small predatory fish, small sharks and rays, and small mammals (Frederiksen et al. 2006; Terborgh and Estes 2010). Meso-predators are in turn consumed by apex predators (such as sharks, dolphins and seabirds) which occupy the top most level of the trophic structure (Prugh et al. 2009). Human beings can consume species at any level and, through fishing activities, can impact negatively on any or all of these trophic levels.

Globally, overfishing remains one of the major threats to marine ecosystems (Halpern et al. 2007). Overfishing in multi-species fisheries, may result in fishing out of predators at successive levels, causing different effects in the ecosystem. For example, when top predators are removed, meso-predators take over the role of the 'top' predators (Prugh et al. 2009). This causes an increase in the abundance of the meso-predators ('meso-predator release') but has negative effects on the broader marine ecosystem (Heithaus et al. 2008; Baum and Worm 2009; Prugh et al. 2009, Morissette et al. 2012). When the meso-predators are fished out, there is an increase in resource species (Worm and Myers 2003). Many of the studies on marine predator removal have focused on effects at individual trophic levels but, to the best of my knowledge, no study has examined the combined and interactive effects of removing predators at multiple levels, thus the consequences of fishing out predators in this way are still unknown.

In this study, I tested the impacts of removal by fishing of predators at different trophic levels in the food web. I explored the effects of removal of top predators, meso-predators and small predators (resources species) in a marine ecosystem where different types of fishing simultaneously remove different components of the food web. I selected subtropical Moreton Bay, in south-east Queensland, Australia, where a diversity of fishing pressures are exerted by multispecies fisheries using a range of different gear types. It occupies only 3% of the Queensland coastline, but has extensive recreational fisheries and produces 15% of the commercial catch (Chilvers et al. 2005).

The prawn, crab, and finfish fisheries exert pressure on the Moreton Bay ecosystem in different ways. The prawn fisheries use benthic beam trawls and small otter trawls that not only remove prawns but also large quantities of sand crabs and fish (Wassenberg and Hill, 1989; Kienzle et al. 2014; Wang et al. 2015), Moreton Bay bugs (*Thenus orientalis* and *T. indicus*) (DAFF, 2014), squids, mantis shrimp and cuttlefish (Courtney et al. 1995). A crab fishery, using benthic pots and traps, includes both the recreational and commercial sectors targeting portunid species including sand crabs (*Portunus armatus* previously known as *Portunus pelagicus*), mud crabs (*Scylla serrata*) and several other species of *Portunus* and *Thalamita* (Heasman, 1980; Sumpton, 1990; Pillans et al. 2005; Campbell and Sumpton, 2009). An extensive recreational fishery targets numerous species of finfish including snapper (*Pagrus auratus*) (Sumpton and Jackson, 2005; Terres et al. 2015), Spanish mackerel (*Scomberomorus commerson*), bream (*Acanthopagrus* spp.) (Pillans 2006), flathead (*Platycephalus* spp.) (Pillans, 2006), mangrove jack (*Lutjanus argentimaculatus*) and whiting (*Sillago* spp.) (Weng 1986; Krück et al. 2009), all of which are important predators on different components of the system. Sharks in Moreton Bay are caught by commercial gillnetters (Taylor and Bennett 2013; DAFF 2014).

I examined the removal of the different key groups of predators, in isolation and in additive combinations with all the other groups, as the different types of fisheries sometimes overlap in operation, but at other times are operating separately (Courtney et al. 2012; DAFF 2014). I examined these questions using ecosystem modelling, whereby different groups of predators were removed over a period of 23 years. I tested the following hypotheses: That the rapid removal of:

1. portunid crabs would increase the abundance of prawns and other macrobenthos, due to reduction in predation pressure from crabs (Williams 1982);
2. pelagic fish (e.g. mackerel and tuna) would increase the abundance of demersal fish and lower trophic level species such as crabs, prawns and other macrobenthos, as these form the

primary food source for many species of pelagic fish in Moreton Bay (Brewer et al. 1991; Griffiths et al. 2009; Froese 2015);

3. pelagic fish (e.g. mackerel and tuna) **and** portunid crabs would increase the abundance of demersal fish, prawns and other macrobenthos, as these form the primary food source for pelagic fish and crabs in Moreton Bay (Williams 1982; Brewer et al. 1991; Stephenson 2006; Griffiths et al. 2009; Froese 2015);
4. sharks would result in an increase in the abundance of fish, portunid crabs and prawns as these form the primary food source for many species of sharks in Moreton Bay (Taylor 2007; Taylor and Bennett 2013);
5. sharks **and** portunid crabs would increase the abundance of pelagic fish, prawns and other macrobenthos, as these form the primary food source for many species of sharks and crabs in Moreton Bay (Williams 1982; Stephenson 2006; Taylor 2007; Taylor and Bennett 2013);
6. sharks **and** pelagic fish (e.g. mackerel and tuna) will increase the abundance of portunid crabs, prawns and macrobenthos as these form the primary food source for many species of sharks and pelagic fish in Moreton Bay (Morton et al. 1987; Taylor 2007; Taylor and Bennett 2013; Froese 2015);
7. sharks + pelagic fish (e.g. mackerel and tuna) **and** portunid crabs would increase the abundance of prawns and macrobenthos, due to reduction in predation pressure from sharks, pelagic fish and portunid crabs (Williams 1982; Taylor 2007; Taylor and Bennett 2013; Froese 2015).

This work will provide greater understanding of how ecosystem functions are disturbed through simultaneous removal of predators at different trophic levels. It may also serve as a reference for fisheries managers who observe particular changes in the ecosystem that are related to fisheries (e.g. in a multispecies fishery) as to the possible ecosystem responses, if certain trophic levels are being overfished.

Methods

To determine the consequences of simultaneous predator removal at different trophic levels I used the calibrated balanced Moreton Bay model described in Chapter 3, to explore eight scenarios in the Ecosim model as follows:

1. Scenario 1- representing the original Moreton Bay ecosystem
2. Scenario 2- where sand crabs are fished out
3. Scenario 3- where pelagic fish are fished out
4. Scenario 4- where pelagic fish and sand crabs are fished out
5. Scenario 5- where sharks are fished out
6. Scenario 6- where sharks and sand crabs are fished out
7. Scenario 7- where sharks and pelagic fish are fished out
8. Scenario 8- where sharks, fish and sand crabs are fished out

Table 9 gives a summary of the different levels of predator removal for the scenarios.

Table 9: Summary of the different scenarios representing the fishing out of the three different predators (Y= present; N= fished out)

MODEL	sharks	fish	crabs
1	Y	Y	Y
2	Y	Y	N
3	Y	N	Y
4	Y	N	N
5	N	Y	Y
6	N	Y	N
7	N	N	Y
8	N	N	N

The predators were eliminated by using a fishing mortality (F) of 5 (for crabs F was further increased to 10 from 1996). To eliminate the predators from the Moreton Bay ecosystem model, I had to maintain the high F. The Ecosim results from the seven scenarios were compared with the results of the original Moreton Bay model by examining changes in biomass of the groups.

Results

Changes in biomass

Scenario 1: Moreton Bay ecosystem model

In the original Moreton Bay ecosystem model (Figure 18), there was a decrease in the biomass of discards (54%) from 1990 to 2013. There was also a decrease in the biomass of seabirds (19%), dolphins (12%) and turtles (7%), while all the other groups had an increase in biomass. The changes in biomass of the other 7 scenarios were compared with this original Moreton Bay scenario and the results were as follows.

Scenario 2: sand crabs fished out

When crabs were rapidly removed, there was a decrease in the biomasses of sharks (48%), demersal fish (20%), pelagic fish (15%), seabirds (7%) and dolphins (5%) (Figure 18). There was an increase in the biomass of discards (43%), jellyfish (8%), prawns (7%) and macrobenthos (3%).

Scenario 3: pelagic fish fished out

When pelagic fish were rapidly removed, there was a decrease in the biomasses of sharks (87%), seabirds (54%), dolphins (27%), prawns (9%) and macrobenthos (3%) (Figure 18). The biomasses of jellyfish, demersal fish and discards increased by 130%, 116% and 67% respectively.

Scenario 4: pelagic fish and sand crabs fished out

When pelagic fish and crabs were rapidly removed, there was a decrease in the biomasses of sharks (88%), seabirds (54%), dolphins (27%) and prawns (6%) (Figure 18). There were major increases in the biomasses of jellyfish (130%), demersal fish (64%) and discards (49%).

Scenario 5: sharks are fished out

When sharks were rapidly removed, there was a decrease in the biomass of jellyfish (7%) and an increase in the biomasses of discards (58%), seabirds (25%), pelagic fish (17%) and dolphins (11%) (Figure 19). The increase in biomass of portunid crabs and prawns was minimal 0.4% and 0.8% respectively.

Scenario 6: sharks and sand crabs are fished out

When sharks and portunid crabs are rapidly removed, the biomasses of demersal fish and pelagic fish decreased by 22% and 7% respectively (Fig 19). There was an increase in the biomasses of discards (42%), seabirds (5%), prawns (5%), macrobenthos (3%) and dolphins (2%).

Scenario 7: sharks and pelagic fish are fished out

When both sharks and pelagic fish were rapidly removed, there was a decrease in the biomasses of seabirds (52%), dolphins (27%), prawns (9%) and macrobenthos (3%) (Fig 19). There was an increase in the biomasses jellyfish (130%), demersal fish (125%) and discards (68%).

Scenario 8: sharks, fish and sand crabs are fished out

When sharks, pelagic fish and portunid crabs were rapidly removed, there was a decrease in the biomasses of seabirds (54%), dolphins (27%), prawns (6%), and macrobenthos (2%) (Fig 19). There was an increase in the biomasses of jellyfish (130%), demersal fish (69%) and discards (50%). The tables with values on the changes in biomass, and percentage changes for the different scenarios are given in Appendix 17.

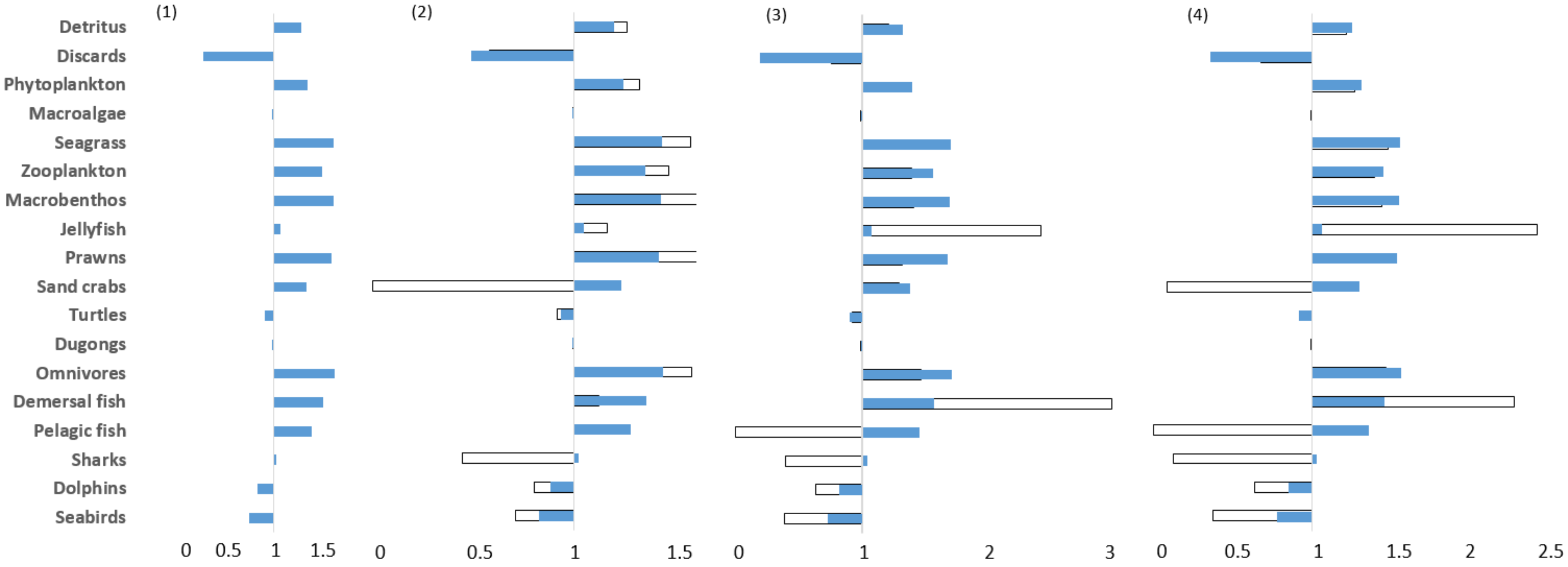


Figure 168: The End/Start biomass for the scenarios comparing each scenario with scenario 1 (original Moreton Bay model).

Blue=Moreton Bay; clear= the other scenarios (1) Moreton Bay model (2) sand crabs removed; (3) pelagic fish removed; (4) pelagic fish and sand crabs removed.

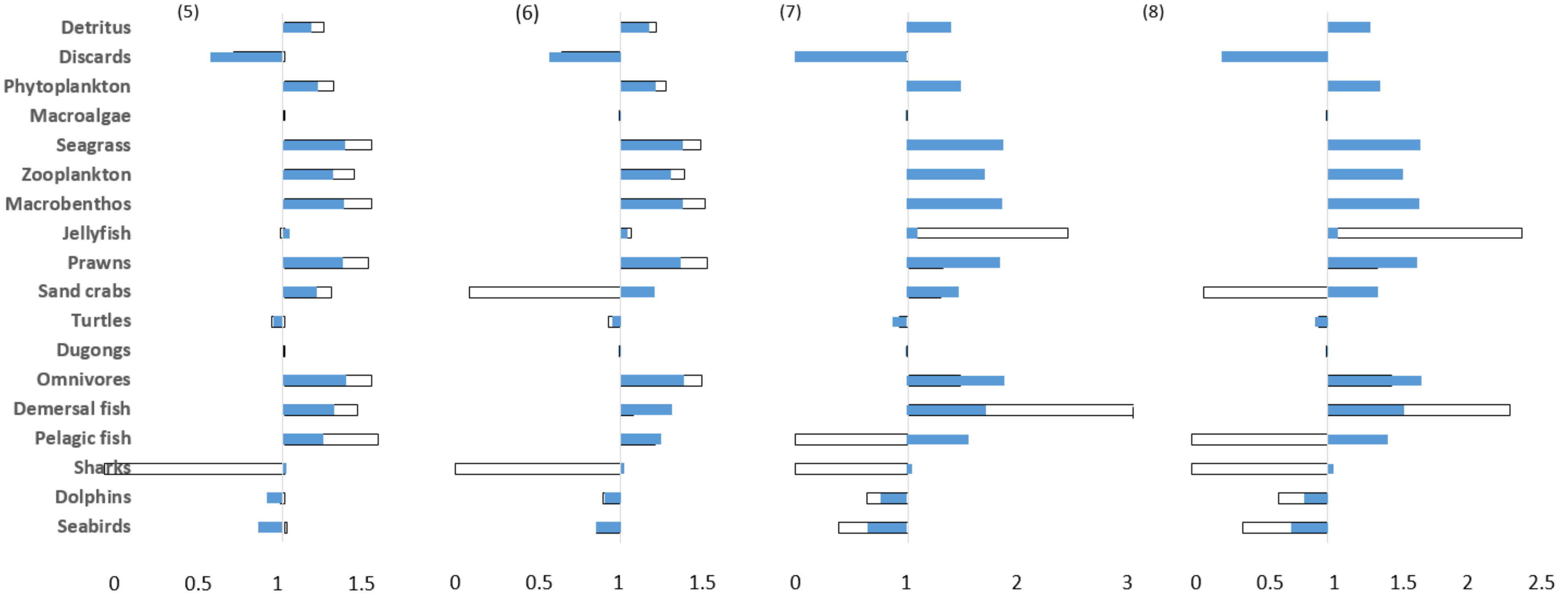


Figure 179: The End/Start biomass for the scenarios comparing each scenario with scenario 1 (original Moreton Bay model).

Blue = Moreton Bay; clear = the other scenarios (5) sharks removed; (6) sharks and sand crabs removed; (7) sharks and pelagic fish removed; (8) sharks, fish and sand crabs removed.

Discussion

The results from the modelling of the effects of removing of predators simultaneously from different trophic levels on the Moreton Bay ecosystem only partly agreed with my predictions; derived from information in the literature on interactions among different trophic levels. It is possible that mediating effects such as protection or facilitation, could have influenced the outcomes, but these were not considered, as details on mediating effects occurring in the ecosystems were not available. Mediation occurs when other species provide protection for prey, making them unavailable to the predator e.g. juvenile fish may shelter themselves from predators in corals or seagrass; or other species' behaviour may increase the prey's availability to the predator e.g. pelagic fish like tuna may drive smaller fish to the surface, making them easily accessible to birds (Christensen et al 2008).

When portunid crabs were fished out (scenario 2) from the Moreton Bay ecosystem, as predicted, the biomass of macrobenthos and prawns which are their prey (Williams 1982), increased. This increase may be due to release from predation as described by Ritchie and Johnson (2009). These findings are consistent with what was seen in the seas around Alaska in 1960-1980, where fisheries of three major crab species (king, tanner and snow) collapsed and this was followed by a rapid increase in the abundance of shrimps (pink and sidestripe) and prawn (spot prawn) fisheries (Armstrong et al. 1998). Other major changes that resulted from the removal of crabs in Moreton Bay were that sharks, demersal and pelagic fish were negatively impacted by the removal of portunid crabs. Portunid crabs are prey for several Carcharhiniform sharks (such as dusty sharks, scalloped hammerhead sharks and Australian weasel shark - White and Potter 2004, Taylor 2007; Rogers et al. 2012); demersal fish (such as flatheads and breams – Klumpp and Nichols 1983, Bulman et al. 2001) and pelagic fish (such as mackerel and tuna Begg and Hopper 1997, Griffiths et al. 2009). The results also showed that when crabs are removed in Moreton Bay, the biomass of seabirds and dolphins decreased. This decrease may be an indirect effect that resulted from the decreased biomass of pelagic fish, which are their prey (Blaber and Wassenberg 1989; Ansmann 2011). Other studies have found that fisheries for lower trophic level predator species (e.g., anchovies, sardines, crustaceans such as crabs) threaten the future sustainability of upper trophic level predators (e.g. seabirds and mammals) in marine ecosystems (Cury et al. 2011; Smith et al. 2011).

Removal of pelagic fish (scenario 3) from Moreton Bay resulted in an increase of biomasses of jellyfish, demersal fish and discards, but not for prawns and macrobenthos. This only partly agreed with my prediction that removal of pelagic fish would increase the abundance of demersal fish and lower trophic level species such as crabs, prawns and other macrobenthos. The biomass of demersal fish increased due to reduced predation from pelagic fish such as mackerel and tuna (Griffiths et al. 2009); and the increased biomass of demersal fish may have caused the decrease in prawns and macrobenthos which are their prey (Klumpp and Nichols 1983, Bulman et al. 2001). In Moreton Bay, jellyfish form a minor component of pelagic fish diet (see diet matrix in Table 2, Chapter 3) and therefore the removal of pelagic fish reduced the predation pressure on jellyfish, resulting in the increase in jellyfish biomass. Jellyfish biomass increased also when pelagic fish together with crabs (scenario 4), with sharks (scenario 7) or when all the three predators (scenario 8) were fished out from the Moreton Bay ecosystem. Such incidences of jellyfish blooms are common phenomenon that has been observed in overfished areas (Daskalov 2002). Fishing may favour conditions for jellyfish when their predators and competitors are overfished, allowing great changes in the ecosystem (Purcell et al. 2007).

The removal of pelagic fish from Moreton Bay also impacted negatively on sharks, seabirds and dolphins which prey on pelagic fish (Blaber and Wassenberg 1989; Taylor 2007; Ansmann 2011). The decrease in the biomass of sharks, seabirds and dolphins may have allowed the increase of discards which form part of their diet (Blaber and Wassenberg 1989; Ansmann 2011). A possible explanation for lack of changes in the biomass of prawns and macrobenthos in Moreton Bay could be that they were under predation pressure from the increase in demersal fish. Global pelagic fisheries have dropped drastically in the last 50 years (e.g. Atlantic herring, sardines and anchoveta fisheries) (Beverton 1990). Other studies have shown that when pelagic fish are depleted, top predators are impacted negatively (Kaplan 2013). In the Peruvian upwelling ecosystem, declines in Peruvian anchoveta had negative impacts on seabirds and other top predators (Muck 1989). The collapse of sardine in the Gulf of Guinea in 1973 was followed two years later, by the collapse of its predator the Chub mackerel (Cury et al. 2000). The mackerel took much longer to recover (10 years) after recovery of sardine. In Peru, the collapse of anchoveta was followed by the collapse of bonito, which quickly recovered when anchoveta reappeared in mid-1980's (Cury et al. 2000). In modelling overfishing on small pelagic fish in the southern Benguela, a collapse in anchovy and sardine favoured their competitors, chub mackerel and horse mackerel, which compete for zooplankton prey; but impacted negatively on top predators such as seals, cetaceans and seabirds (Shannon et al. 2000). Other studies have also shown that declines in predatory fish (from fishing) that prey on portunid crabs resulted in an abundance of crabs (de Lestang et al. 2003).

Studies have shown that removal of top predators (e.g. sharks) in marine ecosystems leads to an increase in the abundance of meso-predator and invertebrate predators (Baum and Worm 2009).

Sharks consume on a wide range of prey from small plankton to whales thus controlling the populations of other prey (Wetherbee and Cortés 2004; Heithaus 2012). Therefore, their removal can cause unexpected changes in other species' population; changes which can persist with diminished shark population (Stevens et al. 2000). In my case, removal of top predators (sharks in scenario 5) resulted in an increase in the biomass of the competitors of sharks (seabirds and dolphins). There was also an increase in the biomass of the meso-predators (pelagic fish) reflecting meso-predator release (a concept that has been described by Ritchie and Johnson (2009)). There was also a the loss of top-down control by sharks, supporting the findings by Baum and Worm (2009), implying that shark declines translate through the food web in an intricate way, and supporting findings by Stevens et al. (2000) that shark depletion modifies community structure.

Studies have shown that depletion of sharks may result in changes in species and community composition and high food supply from discards (Parsons 1992, Stevens et al. 2000). Sharks, dolphins and seabirds scavenge on discards (Hill and Wassenberg 1990) and when sharks are depleted, there is greater food supply for the dolphins and seabirds (Stevens et al. 2000), which may result in their increase as shown in my study. Other studies have shown that removal of top predators affected higher trophic levels, but lower trophic levels were unaffected (Nye et al. 2013). Sharks are important in the marine ecosystem because their predatory processes influence ecosystem stability as they prey on top level predators and keep them from drastically consuming the lower trophic levels. Drastic consumption of lower trophic levels can bring imbalances in the ecosystem (Myers et al. 2007; Ferretti et al. 2010; Heupel et al. 2014). Recent findings have actually shown the role of top predators such as sharks in slowing down climate change and that shark removal could accelerate global warming (Atwood et al. 2015).

I predicted that when pelagic fish and crabs were rapidly removed (scenario 4), the abundance of demersal fish, prawns and macrobenthos would increase. From the model results, sharks, seabirds and dolphins were negatively impacted by the removal of pelagic fish and crabs as these are their prey (Blaber and Wassenberg 1989; Taylor 2007; Ansmann 2011). The negative impact on these groups could have led to an increase in the biomass of discards, which form part of their diet (Hill and Wassenberg 1990). The biomass of demersal fish increased due to release from predation (Ritchie and Johnson 2009) by their predators (sharks and pelagic fish) (Taylor 2007; Griffiths et al. 2009) which were reduced. The increase in the biomass of demersal fish impacted negatively on the prawns which are their prey (Bulman et al. 2001).

I predicted that removal of sharks and portunid crabs (scenario 6) would increase the abundance of pelagic fish, prawns and other macrobenthos. From the model results, the removal of sharks and portunid crabs decreased the biomass of demersal fish. This decrease may be due to reduced prey (portunid crabs) (Klumpp and Nichols 1983, Bulman et al. 2001). The biomass of seabirds and dolphins increased due to reduced competition from sharks (Blaber and Wassenberg 1989), and also results in increased predation on pelagic fish (Blaber and Wassenberg 1989; Ansmann 2011) thus reducing their biomass. The decreased biomass of pelagic and demersal fish led to an increase in biomass of their prey (prawns and discards) (Hill and Wassenberg 1990; Begg and Hopper 1997).

When both sharks and pelagic fish were rapidly removed (scenario 7), there was an increase in the biomasses of jellyfish, demersal fish and discards, contrary to my prediction that removal of sharks and pelagic fish would increase the abundance of portunid crabs, prawns and macrobenthos. From the model results, the biomass of seabirds and dolphins decreased as their prey (pelagic fish) (Blaber and Wassenberg 1989) was removed. This also resulted in the increased discards biomass as they form part of the diet for sharks, seabirds, dolphins and pelagic fish (Hill and Wassenberg 1990). The biomass of demersal fish increased due to reduced predation from pelagic fish and sharks (Taylor 2007; Griffiths et al. 2009). The increase in the biomass of demersal fish impacts negatively on their prey (prawns and macrobenthos- Bulman et al. 2001).

When all predators were fished out (scenario 8) from the Moreton Bay ecosystem, there was an increase in the biomass jellyfish and demersal fish; a decrease in the biomass of seabirds and dolphins. This contradicted my prediction that removal of sharks, pelagic fish and crabs would increase the abundance of prawns and macrobenthos. The biomasses of seabirds and dolphins decreased due to reduced prey (pelagic fish- Blaber and Wassenberg 1989; Ansmann 2011). The biomass of demersal fish increased due to release from predation (Ritchie and Johnson 2009) by pelagic fish and sharks- (Taylor 2007; Griffiths et al. 2009). The increased biomass of demersal fish impacts negatively on their prey, prawns and macrobenthos (Bulman et al. 2001).

As studies on consequences of simultaneous removal of predators at different trophic levels from marine ecosystems are lacking, it was not possible to compare my findings for the scenarios 4, 6, 7 and 8 where there were more than one predator involved. In general, it may be difficult to determine the effects of simultaneous removal of predators, as the effects may be variable, cumulative and multiple e.g. reduced predation or increased competition between prey; and cascade to other trophic levels (Schmitz 2007; Douglass et al 2008).

Most studies that have looked at the effects of predator removal have focused on groups at one trophic level (Baum and Worm 2009) and simultaneous removal at different trophic levels have rarely been considered (e.g. where both crabs and fish are fished out). Looking at the patterns from the fishing out of predators from the Moreton Bay ecosystem, it is possible that one group of the predators might have a dominating influence when removed in combination with the other predators. In particular, my results show that in scenarios where the pelagic fish were removed the response was an abundance of jellyfish, accompanied with a decline in seabirds and dolphins. This outcome reflects the importance of these predators in the ecosystem, their removal affecting the ecosystem health and impacting negatively on major charismatic megafauna (seabirds and dolphins).

My model results on the removal of top predators were consistent with other studies (Stevens et al. 2000; Morissette et al. 2012) where declines in top predators resulted in an increase of meso-predators. Declines in predators may cause trophic cascades in marine systems (Estes et al. 2011), where increases of medium-sized predators set off changes in other trophic levels (Pace et al. 1999; Prugh et al. 2009). Predator heterogeneity (due to prey preferences) is evident at higher trophic levels where omnivory and intra-guild predation are common (Polis and Holt 1992; Stachowicz et al. 2007). This heterogeneity in sharks and pelagic fish, which have wide range of prey, may have reduced the effects of single species groups in the food web and diminished trophic cascades (Polis and Holt 1992; Stachowicz et al. 2007). Other studies have shown that variations in predator abundances affect the species composition rather than the total abundance of prey (Duffy 2007; Sieben et al. 2011). However, the cascading effects of removing top-predators on producers strongly depend on resource availability (Siebens et al. 2011). Studies on removal of predators in combination (e.g. depletion of sharks and crabs or pelagic fish) to compare with my results are lacking. More studies on the effects of predator removal from different trophic levels are encouraged. In addition, including other perturbations, which may affect species interactions and ecosystem response such as climate change, changes in habitat and nutrient inputs may give different and interesting outcomes.

Conclusion

Removal of predators results in changes in the biomass of their prey accompanied by trophic cascades and impacts on charismatic megafauna (seabirds and dolphins). Jellyfish blooms are a common feature when meso-predators (pelagic fish) are removed, confirming the speculation that overfishing could lead to blooms (Purcell et al. 2007) and emphasizing the critical role that predators at all trophic levels play in maintaining healthy ecosystems. The findings from this work may provide insights for fisheries and ecosystem management and a guide to sustaining healthy marine ecosystems.

References

Ansmann IC. 2011. Fine-Scale Population Structure of Indo-Pacific Bottlenose Dolphins, Tursiops aduncus, in Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia: PhD Thesis. The University of Queensland, School of Biological Sciences

Armstrong J, Armstrong D, Hilborn R. 1998. Crustacean resources are vulnerable to serial depletion – the multifaceted decline of crab and shrimp fisheries in the Greater Gulf of Alaska. Reviews in Fish Biology and Fisheries 8(2):117-176.

Atwood T, Connolly R, Ritchie E, Lovelock C, Heithaus M, Hays G, Fourqurean J, Macreadie P. 2015. Predators help protect carbon stocks in blue carbon ecosystems. Nature Climate Change 5(12):1038-1045.

Baum JK, Myers RA, Kehler DG, Worm B, Harley SJ, Doherty PA. 2003. Collapse and conservation of shark populations in the Northwest Atlantic. Science (New York, NY) 299(5605):389.

Baum JK, Worm B. 2009. Cascading top-down effects of changing oceanic predator abundances. J Anim Ecol. 78(4):699-714.

Begg GA, Hopper GA. 1997. Feeding patterns of school mackerel (Scomberomorus queenslandicus) and spotted mackerel (S. munroi) in Queensland east-coast waters. Mar Freshwater Res 48(7):565-571.

Beverton R. 1990. Small Marine Pelagic Fish and the Threat of Fishing: Are They Endangered? Journal of Fish Biology 37:5-5.

Blaber SJM, Wassenberg TJ. 1989. Feeding ecology of the piscivorous birds Phalacrocorax varius, P. melanoleucos and Sterna bergii in Moreton Bay, Australia: diets and dependence on trawler discards. Mar Biol 101(1):1-10.

Bowen W. 1997. Role of marine mammals in aquatic ecosystems. Marine Ecology Progress Series 158:267-274.

Brewer D, Blaber S, Salini J. 1991. Predation of penaeid prawns by fishes in Albatross Bay, Gulf of Carpentaria. Marine biology Berlin, Heidelberg 109(2):231-240.

Britten GL, Dowd M, Minto C, Ferretti F, Boero F, Lotze HK. 2014. Predator decline leads to decreased stability in a coastal fish community. Ecology Letters 17(12):1518-1525.

Bulman C, Althaus F, He X, Bax NJ, Williams A. 2001. Diets and trophic guilds of demersal fishes of the south-eastern Australian shelf. Mar Freshwater Res 52(4):537-548.

Campbell MJ, Sumpton WD. 2009. Ghost fishing in the pot fishery for blue swimmer crabs Portunus pelagicus in Queensland, Australia. Fish Res 95(2-3):246-253.

Chilvers BL, Lawler IR, Macknight F, Marsh H, Noad M, Paterson R. 2005. Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia: an example of the co-existence of significant marine mammal populations and large-scale coastal development. Biol Conserv 122(4):559-571.

Christensen V, Walters C, Pauly D and Forrest R. 2008. Ecopath with Ecosim version 6 User Guide.235 pp.

Courtney AJ, Masel JM, Die DJ. 1995. Temporal and spatial patterns in recruitment of three penaeid prawns in Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia. Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science 41(4):377-392.

Courtney AJ. Kienzle M, Pascoe S, O’Neill MF, Leigh GM, Wang Y-G, Innes J, Landers M, Braccini M, Prosser AJ, Baxter P and Larkin J. 2012 Harvest strategy evaluations and co-management for the Moreton Bay Trawl Fishery. The Australian Seafood CRC Final Report 204pp.

Cury P, Bakun A, Crawford RJM, Jarre A, Quiñones RA, Shannon LJ, Verheye HM. 2000. Small pelagics in upwelling systems: patterns of interaction and structural changes in “wasp-waist” ecosystems. ICES Journal of Marine Science 57(3):603-618.

Cury PM, Boyd IL, Bonhommeau S, Anker-Nilssen T, Crawford RJM, Furness RW, Mills JA, Murphy EJ, Osterblom H, Paleczny M and others. 2011. Global seabird response to forage fish depletion--one-third for the birds. Science (New York, NY) 334(6063):1703.

DAFF. 2014. Department of Agriculture, Fisheries and Foresty. https://www.daf.qld.gov.au/ Accessed 29 August 2014.

Daskalov G. 2002. Overfishing drives a trophic cascade in the Black Sea. Marine Ecology Progress Series 225:53-63.

de Lestang S, Hall N, Potter IC. 2003. Changes in Density, Age Composition, and Growth Rate of Portunus Pelagicus in a Large Embayment in Which Fishing Pressures and Environmental Conditions Have Been Altered. Journal of Crustacean Biology 23(4):908-919.

Douglass JG, Duffy JE, Bruno JF. 2008. Herbivore and predator diversity interactively affect ecosystem properties in an experimental marine community. Ecology Letters 11(6):598-608.

Duffy JE, Cardinale BJ, France KE, McIntyre PB, Thébault E, Loreau M. 2007. The functional role of biodiversity in ecosystems: incorporating trophic complexity. Ecology Letters 522-538.

Estes J, Terborgh J, Brashares J, Power M, Berger J, Bond W, Carpenter S, Essington T, Holt R, Jackson J and others. 2011. Trophic Downgrading of Planet Earth. Science (Washington) 333(6040):301-306.

Estes JA, Doak DF, Springer AM, Williams TM. 2009. Causes and consequences of marine mammal population declines in southwest Alaska: a food-web perspective. Philosophical transactions of the Royal Society of London Series B, Biological sciences 364(1524):1647.

Ferretti F, Worm B, Britten GL, Heithaus MR, Lotze HK. 2010. Patterns and ecosystem consequences of shark declines in the ocean. 13(8):1055-1071.

Frederiksen M, Edwards M, Richardson AJ, Halliday NC, Wanless S. 2006. From plankton to top predators: bottom-up control of a marine food web across four trophic levels. Journal of Animal Ecology 75(6):1259-1268.

Froese R, Pauly D. 2015. FishBase. World Wide Web electronic publication. www.fishbase.org, accessed 4 May 2015.

Griffiths S, Kuhnert P, Fry G, Manson F. 2009. Temporal and size-related variation in the diet, consumption rate, and daily ration of mackerel tuna (Euthynnus affinis) in neritic waters of eastern Australia. ICES J Mar Sci 66(4):720-733.

Halpern BS, Selkoe KA, Micheli F, Kappel CV. 2007. Evaluating and Ranking the Vulnerability of Global Marine Ecosystems to Anthropogenic Threats. Conserv Biol 21(5):1301-1315.

Heasman MP. 1980. Aspects of the general biology and fishery of the mud crab Scylla Serrata (forskal) in Moreton Bay, Queensland. PhD Thesis, University of Queensland.

Heithaus MR, Frid A, Wirsing AJ, Worm B. 2008. Predicting ecological consequences of marine top predator declines. Trends in Ecology & Evolution 23(4):202-210.

Heithaus MR, Wirsing AJ, Dill LM. 2012. The ecological importance of intact top-predator populations: a synthesis of 15 years of research in a seagrass ecosystem. Mar Freshwater Res 63(11):1039-1050.

Heupel M, Knip D, Simpfendorfer C, Dulvy N. 2014. Sizing up the ecological role of sharks as predators. Marine Ecology Progress Series 495:291-298.

Hill BJ, Wassenberg TJ. 1990. Fate of discards from prawn trawlers in Torres Strait. Aust J Mar Freshwat Res 41(1):53-64.

Jackson JBC, Kirby MX, Berger WH, Bjorndal KA, Botsford LW, Bourque BJ, Bradbury RH, Cooke R, Erlandson J, Estes JA and others. 2001. Historical overfishing and the recent collapse of coastal ecosystems. Science 293(5530):629-638.

Kaplan I, Brown C, Fulton E, Gray I, Field J, Smith A. 2013. Impacts of depleting forage species in the California Current. Environ Conserv 40(4):380-393.

Kienzle M, Courtney AJ, O'neill MF. 2014. Environmental and fishing effects on the dynamics of brown tiger prawn (Penaeus esculentus) in Moreton Bay (Australia). Fish Res 155:138-148.

Klumpp DW, Nichols PD. 1983. A study of food chains in seagrass communities II. Food of the rock flathead, Platycephalus laevigatus Cuvier, a major predator in a Posidonia australis seagrass bed. Mar Freshwater Res 34(5):745-754.

Kondoh M. 2003. Foraging adaptation and the relationship between food-web complexity and stability. Science (New York, NY) 299(5611):1388.

Krück NC, Chargulaf CA, Saint-Paul U, Tibbetts IR. 2009. Early post-settlement habitat and diet shifts and the nursery function of tidepools during Sillago spp. recruitment in Moreton Bay, Australia. Marine Ecology Progress Series 384:207-219.

Leopold A. 1949. A Sand Country almanac and sketches here and there. Oxford University Press. New York.

McCauley DJ, Pinsky ML, Palumbi SR, Estes JA, Joyce FH, Warner RR. 2015. Marine defaunation: animal loss in the global ocean. Science (New York, NY) 347(6219):1255641.

Morissette L, Christensen V, Pauly D. 2012. Marine Mammal Impacts in Exploited Ecosystems: Would Large Scale Culling Benefit Fisheries? (Would Culling Marine Mammals Benefit Fisheries?). 7(9):e43966.

Morton RM, Pollock BR, Beumer JP. 1987. The occurrence and diet of fishes in a tidal inlet to a saltmarsh in southern Moreton Bay, Queensland. Austral Ecology 12(3):217-237.

Muck P. 1989 Major trends in the pelagic ecosystem off Peru and their implications for management. In: Pauly D, P Muck, J Mendo, I Tsukayama (Eds) The Peruvian Upwelling Ecosystem: Dynamics and Interactions. Instituto del Mar del Peru (IMARPE), Callao, Peru: Deutsche Gesellschaft fur Technische Zusammenarbeit (GTZ), Eschborn, Germany:

International Center for Living Aquatic Resources Management (ICLARM), Manila, Philippines. 386–403.

Myers RA, Baum JK, Shepherd TD, Powers SP, Peterson CH. 2007. Cascading effects of the loss of apex predatory sharks from a coastal ocean. Science (New York, NY) 315(5820):1846.

Myers RA, Worm B. 2003. Rapid worldwide depletion of predatory fish communities. Nature 423(6937):280-283.

Nye JA, Gamble RJ, Link JS. 2013. The relative impact of warming and removing top predators on the Northeast US large marine biotic community. Ecol Model 264:157-168.

Pace ML, Cole JJ, Carpenter SR, Kitchell JF. 1999. Trophic cascades revealed in diverse ecosystems. Trends in Ecology & Evolution 14(12):483-488.

Parsons TR 1992 The removal of marine predators by fisheries and the impact of trophic structure Marine Pollution Bulletin 25: 51–53

Pauly D, Christensen V, Dalsgaard J, Froese R, Torres F. 1998. Fishing Down Marine Food Webs. Science 279(5352):860-863.

Pillans S. 2006. Effectiveness of no-take Marine Reserves in Moreton Bay, subtropical Australia: PhD Thesis. University of Queensland, Centre for Marine Studies.

Pillans S, Pillans RD, Johnstone RW, Kraft PG, Haywood MDE, Possingham HP. 2005. Effects of marine reserve protection on the mud crab Scylla serrata in a sex-biased fishery in subtropical Australia. Marine Ecology Progress Series 295:201-213.

Polis GA, Holt RD. 1992. Intraguild predation: The dynamics of complex trophic interactions. Trends in Ecology & Evolution 7(5):151-154.

Prugh LR, Stoner CJ, Epps CW, Bean WT, Ripple WJ, Laliberte AS, Brashares JS. 2009. The Rise of the Mesopredator. BioScience 59(9):779-791.

Purcell JE, Uye S-I, Lo W-T. 2007. Anthropogenic causes of jellyfish blooms and their direct consequences for humans: a review. Marine Ecology Progress Series 350:153-174.

Ripple WJ, Larsen EJ, Renkin RA, Smith DW. 2001. Trophic cascades among wolves, elk and aspen on Yellowstone National Park’s northern range. Biol Conserv 102(3):227-234.

Ritchie EG, Johnson CN. 2009. Predator interactions, mesopredator release and biodiversity conservation. Ecol Lett. 12(9):982-998.

Rogers PJ, Huveneers C, Page B, Hamer DJ, Goldsworthy SD, Mitchell JG, Seuront L. 2012. A quantitative comparison of the diets of sympatric pelagic sharks in gulf and shelf ecosystems off southern Australia. Ices J Mar Sci 69(8):1382-1393.

Rooney N, McCann K, Gellner G, Moore JC. 2006. Structural asymmetry and the stability of diverse food webs. Nature 442(7100):265.

Scheffer M, Carpenter S, Young Bd. 2005. Cascading effects of overfishing marine systems. Trends Ecol Evol 20(11):579-581.

Schmitz OJ. 2007. Predator diversity and trophic interactions. Ecology 88(10):2415-2426.

Shannon LJ, Cury PM, Jarre A. 2000. Modelling effects of fishing in the Southern Benguela ecosystem. ICES J. Mar Sci 57(3):720-722.

Sieben K, Rippen A, Eriksson B. 2011. Cascading effects from predator removal depend on resource availability in a benthic food web. International Journal on Life in Oceans and Coastal Waters 158(2):391-400.

Sinclair ARE, Simon M, Justin SB. 2003. Patterns of predation in a diverse predator–prey system. Nature 425(6955):288.

Smith ADM, Brown CJ, Bulman CM, Fulton EA, Johnson P, Kaplan IC, Lozano-Montes H, Mackinson S, Marzloff M, Shannon LJ and others. 2011. Impacts of fishing low-trophic level species on marine ecosystems. Science (New York, NY) 333(6046):1147.

Stachowicz JJ, Bruno JF, Duffy JE. 2007. Understanding the Effects of Marine Biodiversity on Communities and Ecosystems. 38:739-766.

Stephenson W 2006 Relationships of the macrobenthos of Moreton Bay to prawns and to abiotic factors Australian Journal of Ecology Vol 5 Issue 2: 143-149

Stevens JD, Bonfil R, Dulvy NK, Walker PA. 2000. The effects of fishing on sharks, rays, and chimaeras (chondrichthyans), and the implications for marine ecosystems. Ices J Mar Sci 57(3):476-494.

Sumpton W, Jackson S. 2005. The effects of incidental trawl capture of juvenile snapper (Pagrus auratus) on yield of a sub-tropical line fishery in Australia: an assessment examining habitat preference and early life history characteristics. Fish Res 71(3):335-347.

Sumpton WD. 1990. Morphometric growth and fisheries biology of the crab, Charybdis-natator (herbst) in Moreton Bay, Australia (Decapoda, Brachyura). Crustaceana 59:113-120.

Taylor S. 2007. Population structure and resource partitioning among carcharhiniform sharks in Moreton Bay, Southeast Queensland Australia. PhD Thesis. The University of Queensland, School of Biomedical Science.

Taylor SM, Bennett MB. 2013. Size, sex and seasonal patterns in the assemblage of Carcharhiniformes in a sub-tropical bay. Journal of Fish Biology 82(1):228-241.

Terborgh J, Estes JA. 2010. Trophic cascades predators, prey, and the changing dynamics of nature / edited by John Terborgh and James A. Estes. Washington DC: Washington DC : Island Press.

Terres MA, Lawrence E, Hosack GR , Haywood MDE, Babcock RC. 2015. Assessing Habitat Use by Snapper (Chrysophrys auratus) from Baited Underwater Video Data in a Coastal Marine Park. Plos One 10(8):e0136799.

Wassenberg TJ, Hill BJ. 1989. The effect of trawling and subsequent handling on the survival rates of the by-catch of prawn trawlers in Moreton Bay, Australia. Fish Res 7(1-2):99-110.

Wang N, Y Wang, AJ Courtney, MF O'Neill 2015 Deriving optimal fishing effort for managing Australia's Moreton Bay multispecies trawl fishery with aggregated effort data. ICES Journal of Marine Science 72 (5): 1278-1284

Weng HT. 1986. Spatial and temporal distribution of whiting (Sillaginidae) in Moreton Bay, Queensland. Journal of Fish Biology 29(6):755-764.

Wetherbee BM, Cortés E. 2004. Food consumption and feeding habits. In: Carrier JC, JA Musick, MR Heithaus (Eds) Biology of sharks and their relatives. CRC Press 225-246.

White W, Potter I. 2004. Habitat partitioning among four elasmobranch species in nearshore, shallow waters of a subtropical embayment in Western Australia. International Journal on Life in Oceans and Coastal Waters 145(5):1023-1032.

Williams MJ. 1982. Natural food and feeding in the commercial sand crab Portunus pelagicus Linnaeus, 1766 (Crustacea : Decapoda : Portunidae) in moreton bay, queensland. J Exp Mar Biol Ecol 59(2):165-176.

Worm B, Myers RA. 2003. Meta-analysis of cod–shrimp interactions reveals top-down control in oceanic food webs. Ecology 84(1):162-173.

Chapter 6

The paradox of reducing jellyfish blooms

Abstract

Increasing frequency of jellyfish blooms have been reported globally. Many explanations have been suggested for the increase such as, overfishing, eutrophication, climate change and artificial structures. Jellyfish blooms are a major concern because they sting swimmers, disrupt fishing and other sea based operations apart from rapidly depleting food resources for fish, causing declines in fisheries. Fishing of jellyfish has been considered as a solution to the problem of jellyfish blooms in some areas like Asia and America. I tested the hypothesis that overfishing of jellyfish will have a negative effect on the abundance of pelagic fish due to a reduction in their prey. Using tropho-dynamic modelling, I modelled fishing jellyfish in Moreton Bay and simulated overfishing of jellyfish to determine its effects. I compared effects of overfishing of pelagic and jellyfish on the different functional groups of the ecosystem. The results show that for both cases top level predators were negatively impacted with a decrease in their biomass. When jellyfish were overfished, there was reduction in species diversity. Thus, jellyfish fishing may not be a desirable solution for Moreton Bay.

Introduction

Overfishing remains one of the major threats to aquatic ecosystems (FAO 2014). The demand for fish has been increasing in the last decade and the improved fishing techniques are putting marine ecosystems under pressure (Aydin 2004). Increased incidences of jellyfish blooms in many parts of the world have been linked with degradation of marine ecosystem from overfishing (Jackson et al. 2001, Purcell 2012). However several other causes for increased populations of jellyfish have been identified, such as climate change, eutrophication, invasions and the ever-increasing number of hard surfaces from construction that form a suitable place for polyps to settle (Purcell et al. 2007).

Even though fishing has been going on for centuries, it was only in the 1950s that jellyfish began to be noticed as a problem (Purcell 2012; Condon et al. 2013). Some fish (such as mackerel, anchovy) are predators of jellyfish thus they are important in regulating jellyfish abundance (Daskalov et al. 2007), while zooplanktivorous fish (such as anchovies, herring and sardines) compete with jellyfish for food (zooplankton) (Purcell and Arai 2001). Overfishing resulting in decline of these fish that prey on or compete with jellyfish (Daskalov et al. 2007; Mutlu 2009), coupled with poor water quality, favours jellyfish blooms (Purcell 2012).

The increasing populations of jellyfish are of major global concern because of the threats they pose, from interfering with fishing and power production by clogging nets and screens (Daryanabard and Dawson 2008, Nagata et al. 2009, Dong et al. 2010); and the most notable and serious one being stinging of humans (Purcell et al. 2007; Fenner et al. 2010). Other environmental effects of jellies include (1) reduction in fish populations through predation of eggs and larvae (Purcell et al. 2007), (2) reduction in lower trophic level species through predation and competition for food resources (Brodeur et al. 2011) and (3) triggering hypoxia through excess phytoplankton falls that result from depleted zooplankton grazers (fed on by jellyfish) (Møller and Riisgård 2007).

Despite the threats posed by jellyfish blooms, jellyfish abundance is being exploited in Asia (e.g. China, Malaysia and Thailand) for food and medicine, where they have been eaten as a delicacy for centuries (Gibbons et al. 2016; Brotz et al. 2016). These countries have established jellyfish fisheries and have strong market demand for jellyfish (Brotz et al. 2016). Jellyfish fisheries have also been introduced in some countries in the Americas (Brotz et al. 2017). Apart from food and medicinal benefits, jellyfish have other uses such as industrial applications. For example in Russia, jellyfish have been mixed with cement to increase its strength by 50 % (CIESM 2010). It has also been shown that jellyfish can be used as fertilizer (e.g., Fukushi et al. 2004; Kim et al. 2012).

Increased jellyfish populations have been linked with warming caused by climate changes (Attrill et al. 2007; Boero et al. 2016) and nutrient inputs (Pitt et al. 2005). Overfishing of pelagic fish has also been shown to result in increased jellyfish abundance (Purcell et al. 2007) (also demonstrated in Chapter 5 of my thesis). Using causal-loop modelling, I developed a conceptual model (Loiselle et al. 2000; Dambacher et al. 2009) in order to explore the ecosystem dynamics when jellyfish are overfished (Hulot et al. 2000; Chaloupka 2002). Figure 20 shows a causal loop diagram (signed digraph) of the conceptual model where fishing results in a decrease of both pelagic fish and jellyfish (negative effects). Studies have shown that both nutrients and ocean warming due to climate change increase the biomass of jellyfish (Pitt et al. 2005; Purcell et al. 2007; Boero et al. 2016), thus giving a positive response (Figure 20). Ocean warming may increase or decrease pelagic fish depending on other factors such as pollution and habitat changes (Boero et al. 2016); resulting in either positive or negative effects (Figure 20). Following this conceptual model, I predicted that overfishing of jellyfish should have a negative effect on the abundance of pelagic fish due to a reduction in their prey (jellyfish - Daskalov et al. 2007). I tested this hypothesis using tropho-dynamic models for the Moreton Bay ecosystem where jellyfish are abundant and occurrences of jellyfish blooms have been reported (Matt 2007). Jellyfish fisheries have been considered as one of the solutions to the problem of jellyfish abundance in other areas (Brotz et al 2016). I therefore simulated this solution to the case of Moreton Bay, to include overfishing of jellyfish and test the hypothesis.

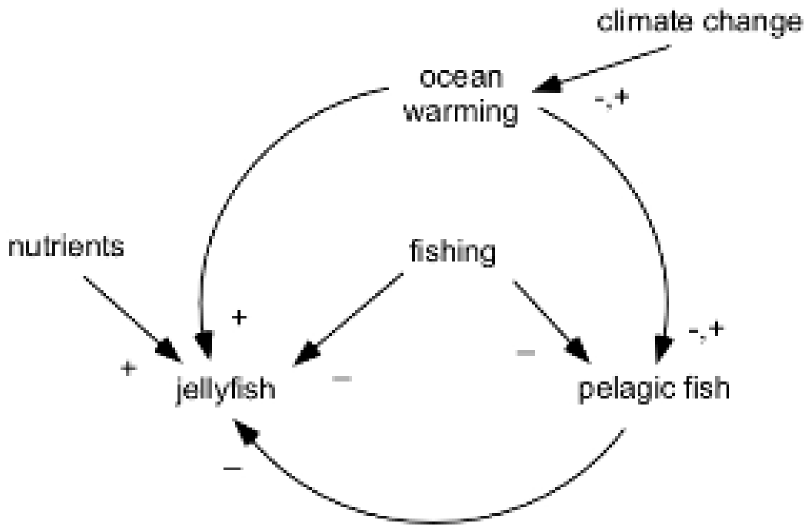


Figure20: Signed digraph of conceptual model used to design the study.

+ = goes in same direction (e.g. when the ocean warms up then jellyfish abundance increases); - = goes in opposite direction (e.g. when fishing increases then abundance of fish decreases); -,+ = either is possible depending on other factors

Methods

I used the calibrated Moreton Bay model presented in Chapter 3 to explore the scenarios of 1) overfishing of pelagic fish and 2) overfishing of jellyfish. Pelagic fish were eliminated by using a fishing mortality (F) of 5 (see Appendix 19 for data used in simulation). I simulated the fishing of jellyfish by using an F of 2. The changes in biomass for these two scenarios were compared with the baseline model. Changes in mean path length, Shannon diversity indices (hereafter referred to as diversity indices) and the total system throughput (TST) between the two scenarios were compared and a single-factor ANOVA was performed to determine any differences. "*The mean path length is calculated as the total number of trophic links divided by the number of pathways*" (Finn 1976). "*The diversity indices measure the diversity of species and are based on the concept of evenness*" (Spellerberg, 2008). "*The TST in the sum of all flows in the system (i.e. flows through consumption, exports, respiration and detritus)*" (Christensen et al. 2008).

Results

The changes in the relative biomass of the different groups for the two scenarios (1) overfished pelagic fish and (2) overfished jellyfish compared with the biomass of the baseline Moreton Bay model in Ecosim, are shown in Fig 21 and 22.

Effects of overfishing pelagic fish

When pelagic fish were overfished, there was a decrease in the biomass of sharks (62%), seabirds (53%), dolphins (27%), prawns (9%) and macrobenthos (3%) (Figure 21). The biomasses of jellyfish, demersal fish and discards increased by 130%, 116% and 67% respectively from the baseline biomass (Figure 21).

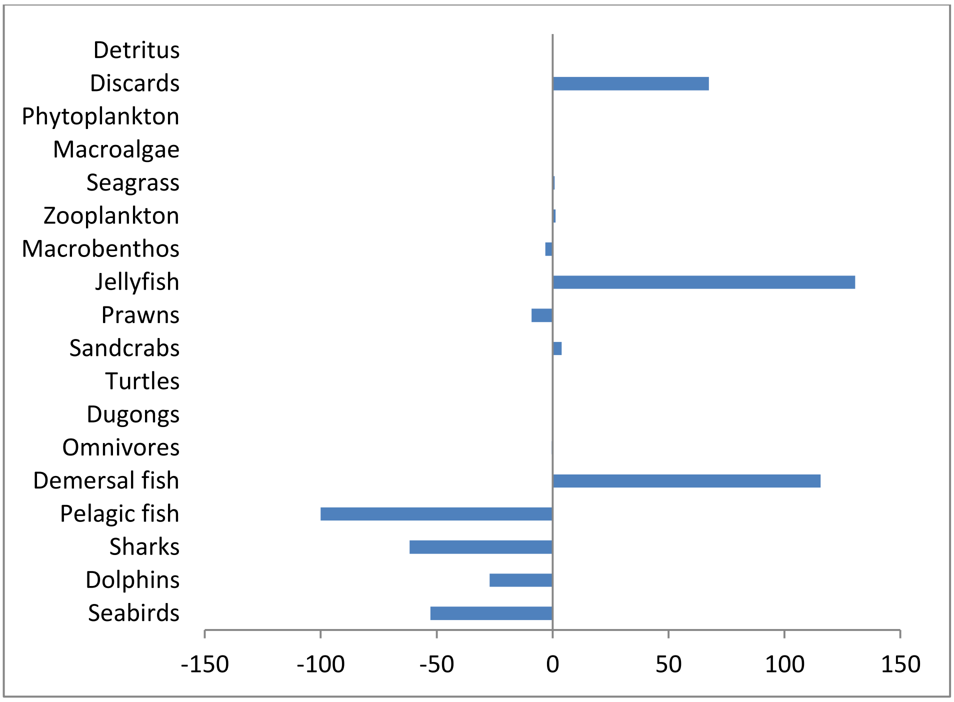


Figure21: Percentage change in the end/start biomass for the overfished pelagic fish compared with the baseline model for the different groups

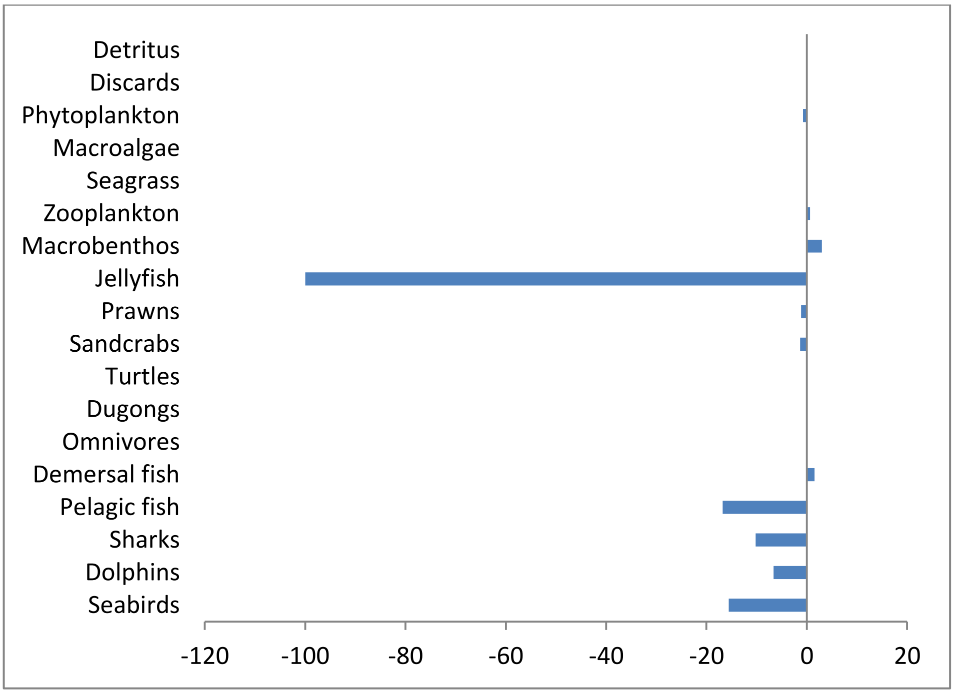


Figure22: Percentage change in the end/start biomass for the overfished jellyfish compared with the baseline model for the different groups

Effects of overfishing jellyfish

Overfishing of jellyfish resulted in a decrease of pelagic fish biomass by 17% (Figure 22), agreeing with my prediction that overfishing of jellyfish would have a negative effect on the biomass of pelagic fish. Other groups impacted negatively were seabirds, sharks and dolphins; whose biomass decreased by 16%, 10% and 7% respectively (Figure 22).

Predation mortality

To investigate the changes in biomass observed when pelagic fish are removed, I examined the predation mortality on affected groups. The predation mortality on demersal fish by pelagic fish decreased when pelagic fish were removed (Figure 23), allowing an increase in the biomass of demersal fish. The increased biomass of demersal fish resulted in an increased predation on macrobenthos and prawns as illustrated by the predation mortality plots (Figure 24), accounting for the reduced biomasses observed. The removal of pelagic fish from Moreton Bay model also resulted in a decrease the biomass of sharks, seabirds and dolphins, which are predators of pelagic fish. The reduced biomasses of sharks, seabirds and dolphins resulted in a reduced predation on discards (Figure 25), which form part of their diet.

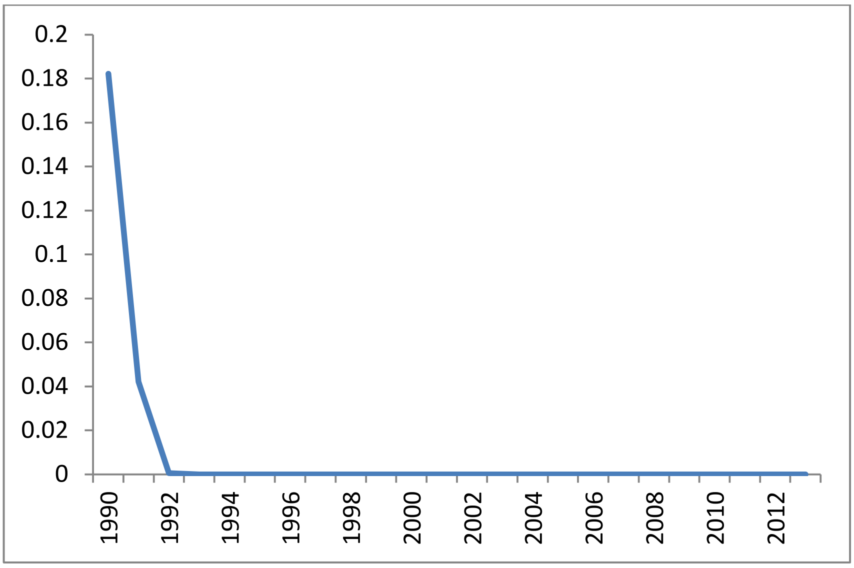


Figure23: Predation mortality on demersal fish by pelagic fish when pelagic fish are removed

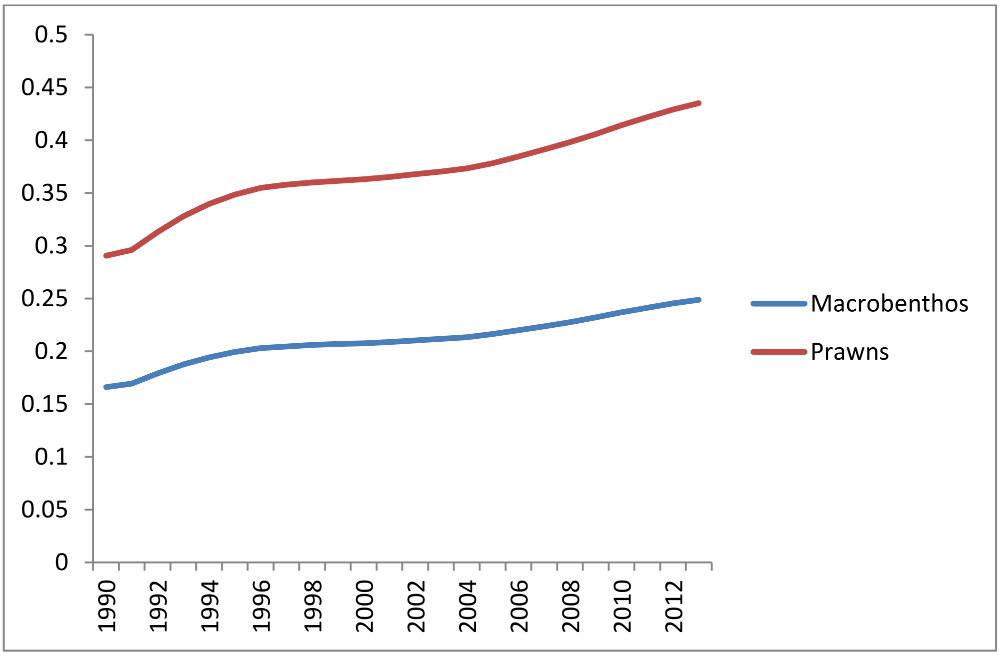


Figure24: Predation mortality on macrobenthos and prawns by demersal fish when pelagic fish are removed

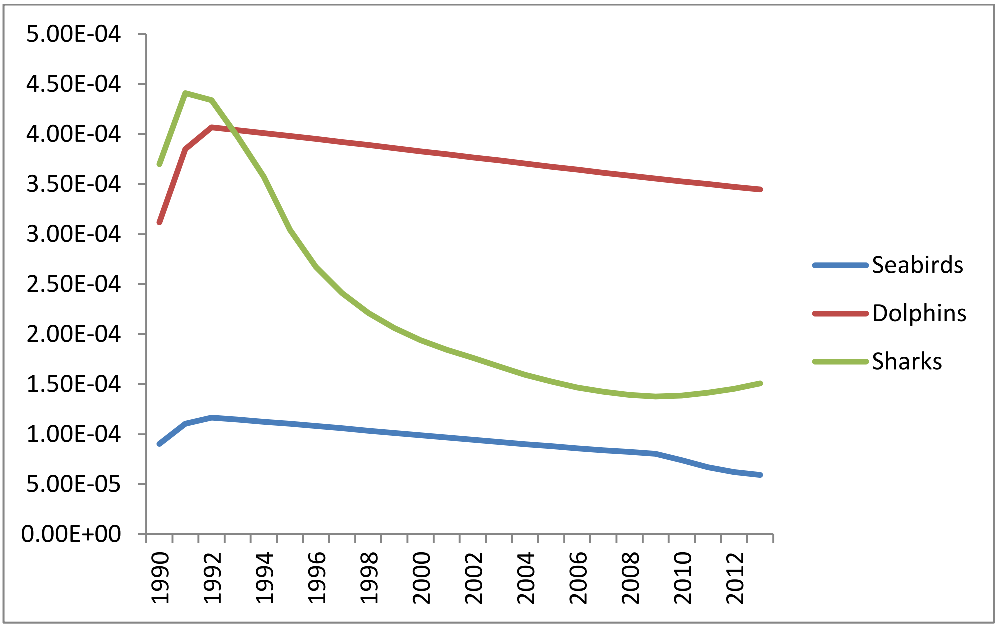


Figure25: Predation mortality on discards by seabirds, dolphins and sharks when pelagic fish are removed

Changes in mean path length, diversity indices and TST

The changes in mean path length, diversity indices and TST in the two scenarios are shown in Figure 26. The mean path length and diversity indices were significantly higher (single-factor ANOVA, $p<0.05$) in the scenario where pelagic fish were overfished than when the jellyfish were overfished. The TST was significantly higher (single-factor ANOVA, $p<0.05$) when jellyfish were overfished than when pelagic fish were overfished.

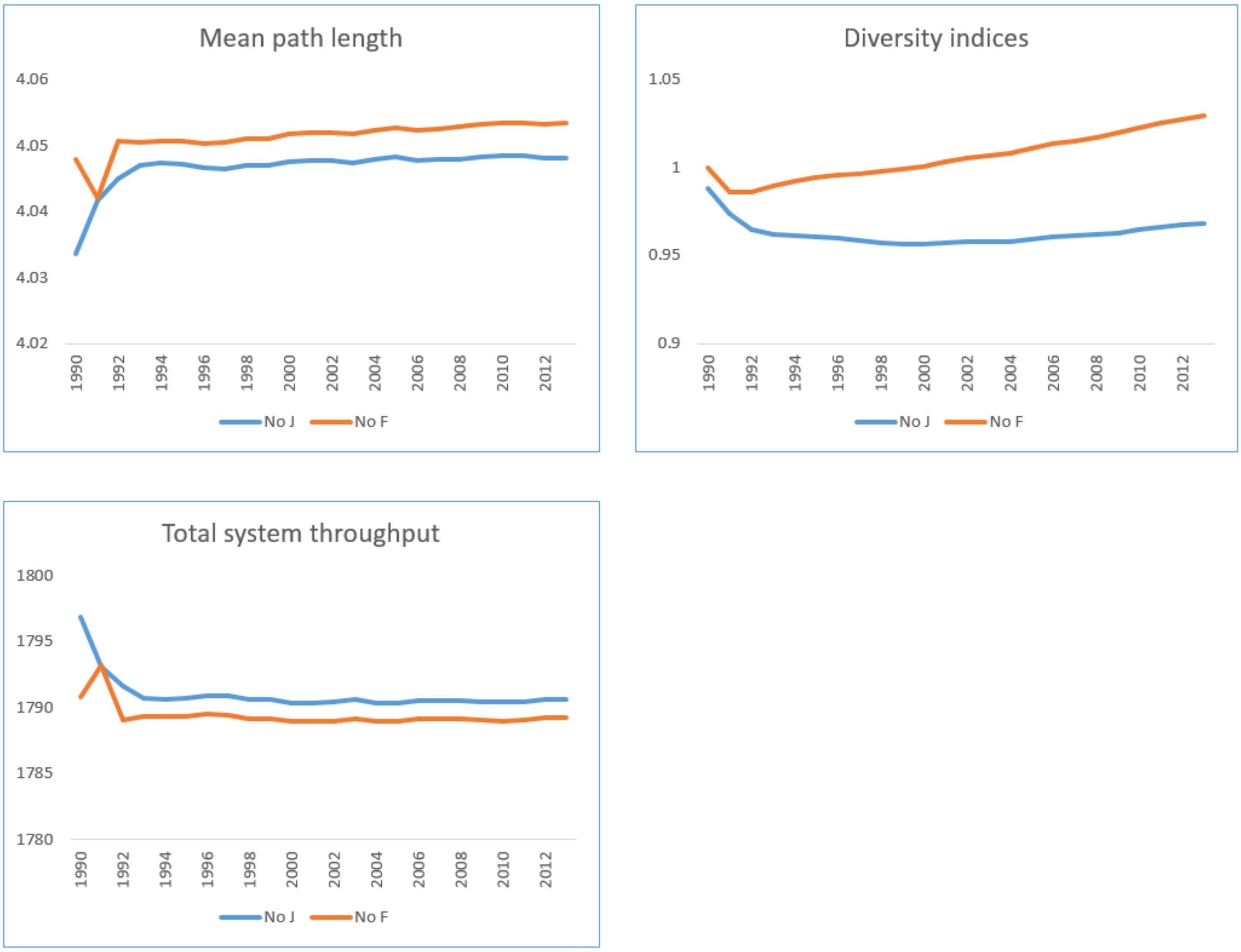


Figure26: **Changes in the mean path length, Shannon diversity indices and TST in the two scenarios.** No J= jellyfish overfished, No F= pelagic fish overfished.

A single-factor ANOVA performed on the mean path length, diversity indices and TST showed that there were significant differences in the mean path length, Shannon diversity indices and TST (single-factor ANOVA $p= 1.34 \times 10^{-6}$; 1.03×10^{-5} and 1.03×10^{-18} respectively; $p< 0.05$) between the two scenarios, overfished pelagic fish and overfished jellyfish.

Limitations

In my model, I included the jellyfish as a single group, which according to Pauly et al (2009) is a poor representation of the diversity and interaction involving jellyfish. Jellyfish also have a complex life cycle with different life-stages (Brotz et al. 2016). Due to lack of data on the different life-stages involved, I did not include the stanzas (representing different life-stages) in the models. Modelling these different life-stages is important in identifying which stages have the greatest impact e.g. the influence of medusa on top-down control in marine ecosystems has been described in Oguz et al 2001. The different life-stages occupy different zones of the ecosystem; the polyps are benthic while the medusae are pelagic (Duarte et al. 2013). The different life-stages have different diets (Purcell and Mills 1988; Peach and Pitt 2005) which may even change as they grow (Graham and Kroutil, 2001). Thus, when the stages are included in the models, they will provide a better understanding on the role played by jellyfish in food webs and their ecosystem effects. Further, Lynam et al. (2005) and Pauly et al. (2009) have emphasized the need for inclusion of jellyfish life stages in models used for fisheries management. Incorporating seasonal variations in the models is also important as it may give contrasting outcomes, e.g. Ruzicka et al. (2007) found that consumers (pelagic fish and jellyfish) that dominate the Oregon inner shelf ecosystem differed in spring and summer.

Discussion

It is evident from the results that, when pelagic fish were fished out of Moreton Bay model, there was an increase in the biomasses of jellyfish, demersal fish and discards. Jellyfish form part of the diet of pelagic fish and therefore the removal of pelagic fish reduced the predation pressure on jellyfish, resulting in an increase in jellyfish biomass. The biomass of demersal fish increased due to reduced predation from pelagic fish as illustrated in the predation mortality (Figure 23). The increased biomass of demersal fish resulted in the decreased biomass of prawns and macrobenthosas as their predation mortalities increased. The removal of pelagic fish from the Moreton Bay model also resulted in the decreased biomass of their predators, sharks, seabirds and dolphins (Blaber and Wassenberg 1989; Taylor 2007; Ansmann 2011). The decreased biomass of sharks, seabirds and dolphins, in turn, caused the increase in biomass of discards, as predation on discards by these groups decreased (illustrated in the predation mortalities in Fig 25) (Blaber and Wassenberg 1989; Ansmann 2011). Other studies have also associated jellyfish blooms with overfishing (Jackson et al. 2001; Daskalov 2002; Arai 2005). Fishing releases jellyfish from predation and competition by removing their predators and competitors, and modify the ecosystem to suit proliferation of jellyfish (Purcell et al. 2007). It has also been shown that abundance of jellyfish reduces production of fish and marine mammals (Brodeur et al. 2011).

From the results, overfishing of jellyfish caused a decrease in the biomass of pelagic fish. Jellyfish form part of the diet of pelagic fish, thus when jellyfish are removed, pelagic fish biomass decreased. This decrease had an impact on the charismatic megafauna that prey on pelagic fish;

seabirds, sharks and dolphins, which represent the top predators in the Moreton Bay ecosystem. However, these findings are contrary to the findings by Brodeur et al. (2011), that reduction of jellyfish favours fish, seabirds and marine mammals. This contrast in the results may be due to the seasonality changes, which they incorporated in their model. I did not include seasons in my model. I also did not include fish larval stages that have been shown to be negatively impacted through consumption by jellyfish (Brodeur et al. 2002).

Studies on the effects of overfishing jellyfish are lacking. Following from other studies, low jellyfish abundance gives rise to increased fisheries production due to reduced competition for zooplankton prey and reduced predation on fish eggs and larvae by jellyfish (Purcell and Arai 2001; Brodeur 2002; Purcell 2003; Hay 2006). For the case of Moreton Bay model, there was a relatively little change in the zooplankton biomass when either fish or jellyfish were removed (Figs. 2 and 3). Thus, it may be possible that the zooplankton prey is abundant and productivity is high to maintain the zooplankton biomass. It has been shown that pelagic fish will only be negatively impacted when jellyfish biomass is high, if prey is limited (Ruzicka et al. 2007).

There were significant differences in the mean path length, diversity indices and TST between the two scenarios. The mean path length was significantly higher when pelagic fish were overfished than when jellyfish were overfished. Vasconcellos et al (1997) found that mean path length is negatively correlated to recovery time of an ecosystem that is perturbed. Thus, the case where the path length is high, it takes less time for the ecosystem to recover after perturbation. This means that when pelagic fish are removed, the ecosystem will recover faster following perturbation compared to when jellyfish are removed. From the diet matrix (Chapter 3, Table 6), pelagic fish prey on several groups, but removal of jellyfish which impact directly on zooplankton and indirectly on phytoplankton and many more feeding pathways related to these two groups. It is likely that a feedback loop (Jiang et al. 2008) related to these interactions could have caused the observed results on mean path length and diversity index. It also follows that these changes could have an indirect effect on the diversity. When pelagic fish were removed, the diversity is higher, possibly due to increased biomass of prey groups. The low diversity indices resulting from the removal of jellyfish may be because of the more groups that were impacted by removal of jellyfish. The lower TST that resulted from removal of pelagic fish means that there were fewer flows through the system, possibly, as pelagic fish are predators at much higher level than jellyfish, removal of pelagic fish results in less flows through the system (Odum, 1969).

Even though jellyfish blooms have been associated with overfishing (Jackson et al. 2001), there are varied views about how they occur. One view is that there may be different triggers of jellyfish blooms at a local level and broader triggers affect each locale differently (Gibbons et al. 2016). Another view is that globally, jellyfish blooms occur in oscillations of about 20 years and becoming more frequent in recent years (Condon et al. 2013). The increased oscillations in the 1990s reflected an increase in the abundance of jellyfish worldwide (Condon et al. 2013). Eradication of jellyfish has been successful in some places e.g. Hawaii, but in other areas has been less successful e.g. in the Mediterranean Sea (Brotz 2016). To address the problem of jellyfish abundance, jellyfish fisheries has been considered as an option. However, some authors caution that jellyfish fisheries may have unforseen impacts on the ecosystem. This is because of dramatic biomass fluctuations, short fishing seasons and the complex life cycle of jellyfish that makes inclusion of life stages (e.g. the pelagic medusa and the benthic polyps) difficult to model and predict effects of fishing pressure (Omori and Nakano, 2001; Brotz 2016). Other concerns have been raised over jellyfish fisheries, these include that: i) there is the potential for increased mortality on juvenile fish because of bycatch associated with jellyfish fishing. It has been documented that many species of juvenile fishes associate with jellyfish, using medusae as food and shelter from predators. (Kingsford 1993; Purcell and Arai 2001; Hay 2006); ii) turtles may be further threatened by the depletion of a major food source; jellyfish are consumed by turtles (leatherback) and this is an endangered species (Brotz et al. 2016); iii) there is the potential for increased mortality on benthic animals since jelly falls are a source of food for benthic animals (e.g. crustaceans and echinoderms) (Henschke et al. 2013; Sweetman et al. 2014).

Even though incidences of jellyfish blooms are not frequent in Moreton Bay, present factors such as nutrients inputs through rivers, increased development (solid structures), increased shipping activities that could increase alien species, changing climate and fishing pressure; promote suitable conditions for jellyfish proliferation (Pitt et al. 2005, Attrill et al. 2007, Boero et al. 2016). In some areas, jellyfish fisheries have been proposed with the aim of either exploiting the resource sustainably, or to reduce the population size of jellyfish in order to bring the recovery of valuable finfish populations (Gibbons et al. 2016). My results reveal that the effects of overfishing jellyfish in Moreton Bay may have negative impacts on not only pelagic fish but also on other top predators, which are important in structuring the ecosystem. Thus, jellyfish fishing in Moreton Bay may not be a desirable solution to reducing the abundance of jellyfish. Other ways may be considered for reducing jellyfish blooms such as (1) reducing eutrophication (through reduction of nutrient inputs), (2) changing design and surface characteristics of artificial structures, which have been linked with increased polyps abundance (such on coastal areas) (Duarte et al. 2013).

References

Ansmann IC. 2011. Fine-Scale Population Structure of Indo-Pacific Bottlenose Dolphins, Tursiops aduncus, in Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia: PhD Thesis. The University of Queensland, School of Biological Sciences.

Arai MN. 2005. Predation on pelagic coelenterates: a review. J Mar Biol Ass 85(3):523-536.

Attrill M, Wright J, Edwards M. 2007. Climate-related increases in jellyfish frequency suggest a more gelatinous future for the North Sea. Limnology and Oceanography 52(1):480-485.

Aydin KY. 2004. Age structure or functional response? Reconciling the energetics of surplus production between single-species models and ECOSIM. African Journal of Marine Science 26(1):289-301.

Blaber SJM, Wassenberg TJ. 1989. Feeding ecology of the piscivorous birds Phalacrocorax varius, P. melanoleucos and Sterna bergii in Moreton Bay, Australia: diets and dependence on trawler discards. Mar Biol 101(1):1-10.

Boero F, Brotz L, Gibbons MJ, Piraino S, Zampardi S. 2016. Impacts and effects of warming on jellyfish. In: Laffoley D and JM Baxter (Eds.) Explaining ocean warming: Causes, scale, effects and consequences. IUCN, Gland, Switzerland: 213-237.

Brodeur R, Sugisaki H, Hunt G. 2002. Increases in jellyfish biomass in the Bering Sea: implications for the ecosystem. Marine Ecology Progress Series 233:89-103.

Brodeur RD, Ruzicka JJ, Steele JH 2011. Investigating alternate trophic pathways through gelatinous zooplankton and planktivorous fishes in an upwelling ecosystem using end-to-end models. In Interdisciplinary Studies on Environmental Chemistry: Marine Environmental Modeling and Analysis (Eds.) K Omori, X Guo, N Yoshie, N Fujii, IC Handoh, et al.Tokyo: TERRAPUB 57–63.

Brotz L. 2016. Jellyfish fisheries—a global assessment. In: Pauly D and D Zeller (Eds.). Global Atlas of Marine Fisheries: a Critical Appraisal of Catches and Ecosystem Impacts. Island Press, Washington, DC, USA.

Brotz L, Schiariti A, López-Martínez J, Álvarez-Tello J, Peggy Hsieh YH, Jones R, Quiñones J, Dong Z, Morandini A, Preciado M and others. 2017. Jellyfish fisheries in the Americas: origin, state of the art, and perspectives on new fishing grounds. Reviews in Fish Biology and Fisheries 27(1):1-29.

Chaloupka M. 2002. Stochastic simulation modelling of southern Great Barrier Reef green turtle population dynamics. Ecol Model 148(1):79-109.

Christensen V, Walters CJ, Pauly D and Forrest R. 2008. Ecopath with Ecosim version 6 User Guide. 235 pp.

CIESM. 2010. New partnerships for blue biotechnology development—innovative solutions from the sea. Briand F (Ed), Report on CIESM international workshop, Monaco, 11–12 Nov 2010, The Mediterranean Science Commission, 44 pp.

Condon RH, Duarte CM, Pitt KA, Robinson KL, Lucas CH, Sutherland KR, Mianzan HW, Bogeberg M, Purcell JE, Decker MB, Uye S, Madin LP, Brodeur RD, Haddock SHD, Malej A, Parry GD, Eriksen E, Quiñones J, Acha M, Harvey M, Arthur JM and Graham WM. 2013. Recurrent jellyfish blooms are a consequence of global oscillations PNAS vol. 110 no. 3: 1000–1005

Dambacher J, Gaughan D, Rochet M, Rossigniol P, Trenkel V.2009. Qualitativive modelling and indicators of exploited ecosystems. Fish and Fisheries 10: 305-322.

Daryanabard R, Dawson MN. 2008. Jellyfish blooms: Crambionella orsini (Scyphozoa: Rhizostomeae) in the Gulf of Oman, Iran, 2002–2003. J Mar Biol Ass 88(3):477-483.

Daskalov G. 2002. Overfishing drives a trophic cascade in the Black Sea. Marine Ecology Progress Series 225:53-63.

Daskalov GM, Grishin AN, Rodionov S, Mihneva V. 2007. Trophic cascades triggered by overfishing reveal possible mechanisms of ecosystem regime shifts. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 104(25):10518.

Dong Z, Liu D, Keesing JK. 2010. Jellyfish blooms in China: Dominant species, causes and consequences. Mar Pollut Bull 60(7):954-963.

Duarte CM, Pitt KA , Lucas CH, Purcell JE, Uye SI, Robinson K, Brotz L, Decker MB, Sutherland KR, Malej A and others. 2013. Is global ocean sprawl a cause of jellyfish blooms? Frontiers in Ecology and the Environment 11(2):91-97.

FAO. 2014. The State of World Fisheries and Aquaculture 2014. Opportunities and challenges. Rome. 223 pp.

Fenner PJ, Lippmann J, Gershwin LA. 2010. Fatal and Nonfatal Severe Jellyfish Stings in Thai Waters. Journal of Travel Medicine 17(2):133-138.

Finn JT. 1976. Measures of ecosystem structure and function derived from analysis of flows. J Theor Biol 56(2):363-380.

Fukushi K, Ishio N, Tsujimoto J-I, Yokota K, Hamatake T, Sogabe H, Toriya K-I, Ninomiya T. 2004. Preliminary study on the potential usefulness of jellyfish as fertilizer. Bulletin of the Society of Sea Water Science (Japan) 58(2):209-217.

Gibbons MJ, Boero F, Brotz L. 2016. We should not assume that fishing jellyfish will solve our jellyfish problem. Ices J Mar Sci 73(4):1012-1018.

Graham WM, Kroutil RM. 2001. Size-based Prey Selectivity and Dietary Shifts in the Jellyfish, Aurelia aurita. Journal of Plankton Research 23(1):67-74.

Hay S. 2006. Marine Ecology: Gelatinous Bells May Ring Change in Marine Ecosystems. Current Biology 16(17):R679-R682.

Henschke N, Bowden D, Everett JD, Holmes S, Kloser R, Lee RW, Suthers I. 2013. Salp-falls in the Tasman Sea: a major food input to deep-sea benthos. Marine Ecology Progress Series 491:165-175.

Hulot FG, Lacroix G, Lescher-Moutoué G, Loreau M. 2000. Functional diversity governs ecosystem response to nutrient enrichment. Nature 405(6784):340.

Jiang H, Cheng H-Q, Xu H-G, Arreguín-Sánchez F, Zetina-Rejón MJ, Del Monte Luna P, & Le Quesne WJF. 2008. Trophic controls of jellyfish blooms and links with fisheries in the East China Sea. Ecological Modelling, 212(3), 492–503.

Jackson JBC, Kirby MX, Berger WH, Bjorndal KA, Botsford LW, Bourque BJ, Bradbury RH, Cooke R, Erlandson J, Estes JA and others. 2001. Historical overfishing and the recent collapse of coastal ecosystems. Science 293(5530):629-638.

Kim Y-R, Kim S-W , Damdinsuren E, Ezaki T, Chun KW. 2012. The effect of jellyfish (Nemopilema nomurai) fertilizer on tree growth in hillside erosion control works. Journal of Forest Environmental Science 28:227–231.

Kingsford M. 1993. Biotic and abiotic structure in the pelagic environment: Importance to small fishes. Bulletin of Marine Science 53(2): 393-415(23). .

Loiselle S, Carpaneto GM, Hull V, Waller T, Rossi C. 2000. Feedback analysis in reserve management: studying local myths using qualitative models. Ecol Model 129(1):25-37.

Lynam C, Heath M, Hay S, Brierley A. 2005. Evidence for impacts by jellyfish on North Sea herring recruitment. Marine Ecology Progress Series 298:157-167.

Matt H. 2007. Jellies. p 30.

Møller LF, Riisga˚rd HU. 2007. Impact of jellyfish and mussels on algal blooms caused by seasonal oxygen depletion and nutrient release from the sediment in a Danish fjord. Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology 351:92–105.

Mutlu E. 2009. Recent distribution and size structure of gelatinous organisms in the southern Black Sea and their interactions with fish catches. International Journal on Life in Oceans and Coastal Waters 156(5):935-957.

Nagata RM, Haddad MA, Nogueira M. Jr. 2009. The nuisance of medusae (Cnidaria, Medusozoa) to shrimp trawls in central part of southern Brazilian Bight, from the perspective of artisanal fishermen. Pan-American Journal of Aquatic Sciences 4:312–25.

Odum EP. 1969. The Strategy of Ecosystem Development. Science 164(3877):262-270.

Oguz T, Ducklow HW, Purcell JE, Malanotte-Rizzoli P. 2001. Modeling the response of top-down control exerted by gelatinous carnivores on the Black Sea pelagic food web. Journal of Geophysical Research: Oceans 106(C3):4543-4564.

Omori M, Nakano E. 2001. Jellyfish Fisheries in Southeast Asia. Hydrobiologia 451:19-19.

Pauly D, Graham W, Libralato S, Morissette L, Deng Palomares M. 2009. Jellyfish in ecosystems, online databases, and ecosystem models. Hydrobiologia 616(1): 67-85.

Peach MB, Pitt KA. 2005. Morphology of the nematocysts of the medusae of two scyphozoans, Catostylus mosaicus and Phyllorhiza punctata (Rhizostomeae): implications for capture of prey. Invertebrate Biology 124(2):98-108.

Pitt KA, Koop K, Rissik D. 2005 Contrasting contributions to inorganic nutrient recycling by the co-occurring jellyfishes, Catostylus mosaicus and Phylloshiza punctata (Scyphozoa, Rhizostomeae). Journal of Experimental Marine Biology and Ecology 315: 71– 86

Purcell, J. 2003. Predation on zooplankton by large jellyfish, Aurelia, Cyanea and Aequorea, in Prince William Sound, Alaska. Marine Ecology Progress Series, 246, 137-152.

Purcell JE. 2012. Jellyfish and ctenophore blooms coincide with human proliferations and environmental perturbations. Annual review of marine science 4:209.

Purcell JM, Mills CE. 1988. The correlation of nematocyst types to diets in pelagic Hydrozoa. In: The Biology of Nematocysts. Hessinger DA & Lenhoff HM, eds., pp. 463–485. Academic Press, San Diego.

Purcell J, Arai M. 2001. Interactions of Pelagic Cnidarians and Ctenophores with Fish: A Review. Hydrobiologia 451:27-27.

Purcell JE, Uye S-I, Lo W-T. 2007. Anthropogenic causes of jellyfish blooms and their direct consequences for humans: a review. Marine Ecology Progress Series 350:153-174.

Ruzicka J, Brodeur R, Wainwright T. 2007. Seasonal food web models for the Oregon inner-shelf ecosystem: Investigating the role of large jellyfish. Reports of California Cooperative Oceanic Fisheries Investigations 48:106-106.

Spellerberg IF. Shannon–Wiener Index: Elsevier B.V. 3249-3252 p.

Sweetman AK, Smith CR, Dale T, Jones DOB. 2014. Rapid scavenging of jellyfish carcasses reveals the importance of gelatinous material to deep-sea food webs. Proceedings Biological sciences 281(1796): 20142210.

Taylor S. 2007. Population structure and resource partitioning among carcharhiniform sharks in Moreton Bay, Southeast Queensland Australia. The University of Queensland, School of Biomedical Science.

Vasconcellos M, Mackinson S, Sloman K, Pauly D. 1997. The stability of trophic mass-balance models of marine ecosystems: a comparative analysis. Ecol Model 100(1):125-134

Chapter 7

General Discussion

Outline

Overfishing has been identified as one of the major threats to marine ecosystems. Despite legislation and regional and international collaborations specifically designed to address the problem of overfishing, it continues to be a major challenge to managers and stakeholders. My thesis focused on two key areas related to overfishing: discards and selective overfishing. Using models, I addressed management challenges in these key areas and filled knowledge gaps in the field of ecosystem dynamics. Below I outline highlights of each chapter and then I synthesise the thesis; outline limitations not previously addressed within each chapter and I finally suggest avenues for future research.

Synthesis of findings

From a global analysis of the effects of discards, it was clear that the production of discards increased ecosystem functions (productivity, respiration and consumption) (Chapter 2). Discards impacted on both top-down control (Chapter 2) and bottom-up interactions (Chapter 2 and 4) – two core functions of marine ecosystems. Discards also affected the stability of marine ecosystems (Chapter 4). Selective overfishing impacted on top-down control through predator release with effects cascading through the food web (Chapter 5 and 6). All these effects influenced the ecosystem structure and function, and the consequences manifested on the ecosystem health are likely to affect the goods and services provided by ecosystems. Figure 27 is a diagram of the key concepts emerging from the thesis.

There have been several alternate views about top-down control and bottom up interactions in marine ecosystems. For example, higher trophic levels may be partly controlled by primary production and bottom-up processes (Ryther 1969, Chassot et al. 2007, Chassot et al. 2010, Friedland et al. 2012). Alternatively, top predators may indirectly affect lower trophic levels through trophic cascades (Parsons 1992, Estes et al. 1998, Paine 2002). Different components of the ecosystem may therefore exert either top down or bottom up control depending on their position in the food web (Duffy et al. 2007). Top down and bottom up interactions may occur

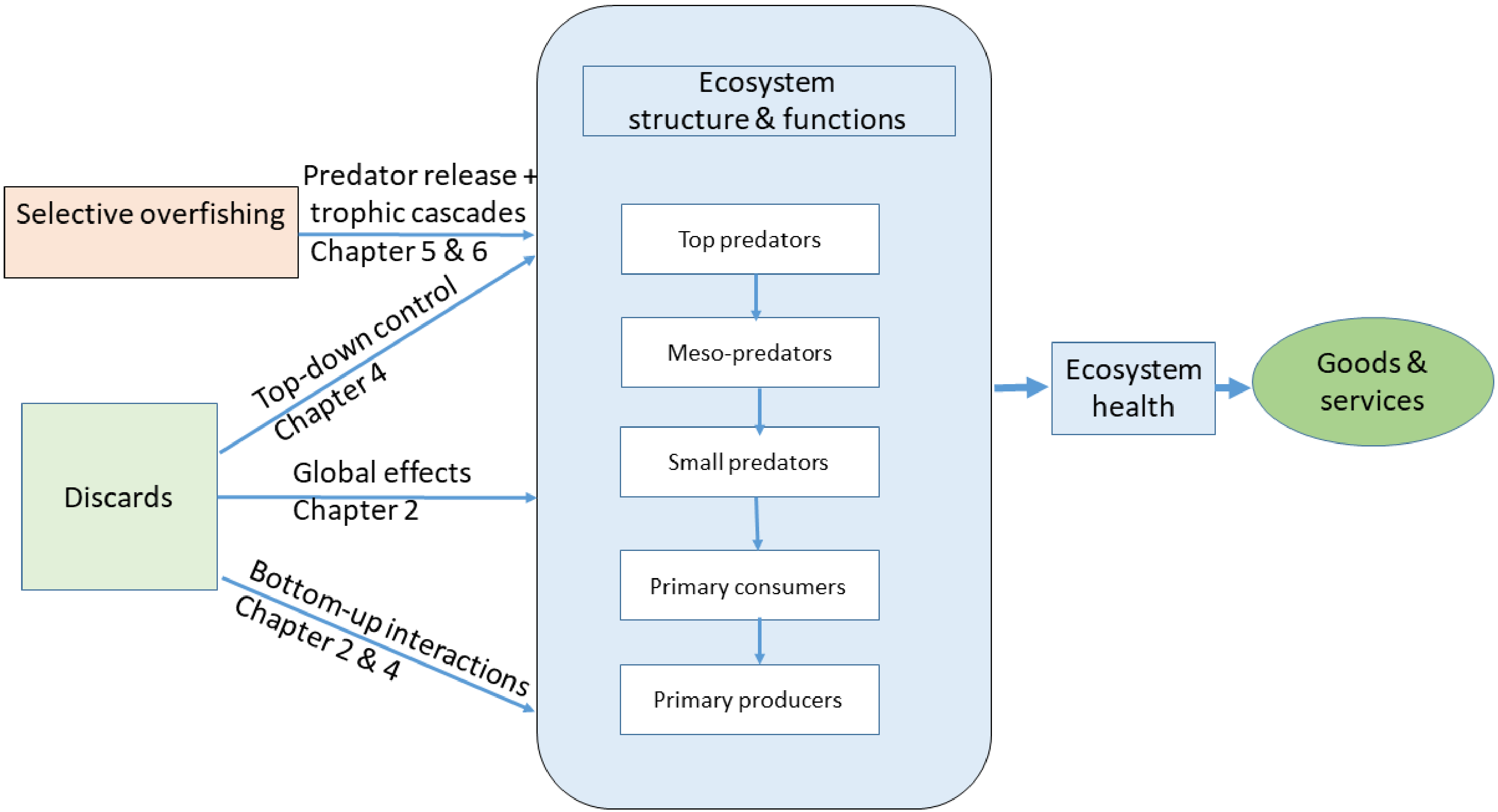


Figure27: Conceptual diagram synthesising the concepts investigated in this thesis.

simultaneously rather than singly, and their relative importance may not be easily discernible (Verheye and Richardson 1998). The findings in Chapters 2 and 4 demonstrate how discards can play a role in influencing these two key processes.

First, discards result in changes in predator prey interactions that benefit top predators, which in turn may exert more top-down control in the trophic interactions (Fondo et al. 2015). Second, the trophic level of charismatic mega-fauna (seabirds, dolphins, and sharks) decreased in the presence of discards (as illustrated in Figure 28) while their number of feeding pathways increased (Fondo et al. 2015). The lowering of trophic levels is particularly important in the lower trophic levels where bottom-up interactions that involve discards, primary production, detritus and nutrient cycling come into play (Dickman et al. 2008). These interactions affect the transfer efficiency and production in the ecosystem (Fondo et al. 2015).

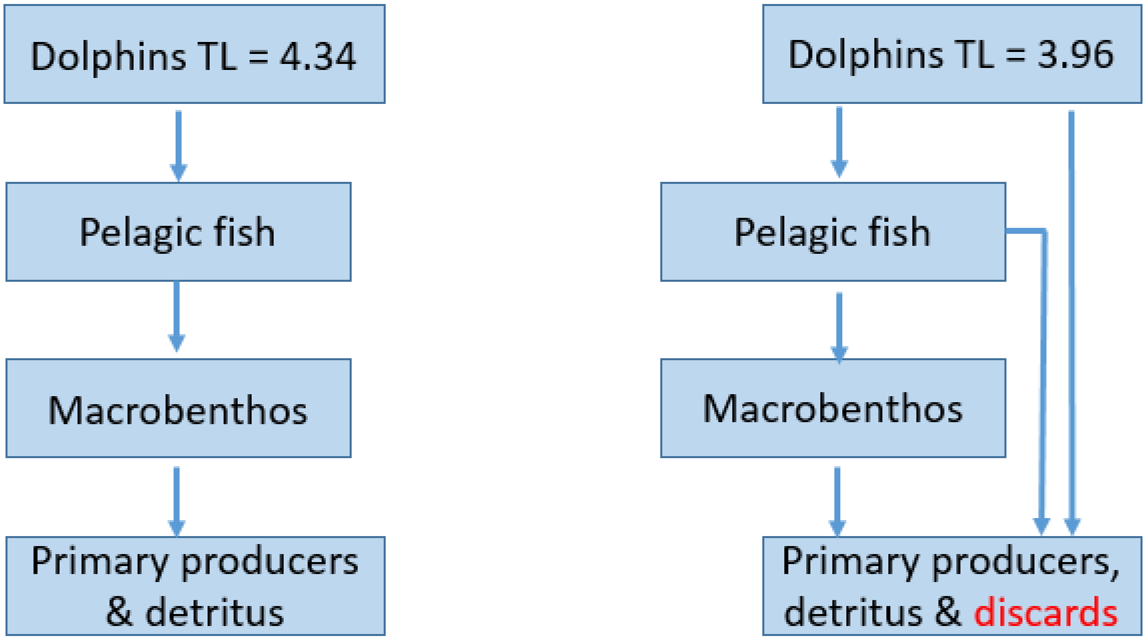


Figure28: Diagram showing the lowering of trophic level for dolphins.

In the absence of discards the trophic level of dolphins is 4.34, they feed on pelagic fish which are a lower trophic level. In the presence of discards, dolphins can feed on discards (Hill and Wassenberg 1990) which are at the lowest trophic level of the food web, in addition to feeding on the pelagic fish which also feed on discards, lowering trophic level (3.96).

Table 10: The trophic levels (TL) for the groups in the models with discards (MB 1) and without discards (MB 2) from the Ecopath models

		MB 1	MB 2
	Functional group	TL	TL
1	Seabirds	3.79	4.18
2	Dolphins	3.96	4.34
3	Sharks	4.26	4.32
4	Pelagic fish	3.50	3.51

Table 10 above shows the number of pathways and trophic levels for the two models: with discards (MB 1) and without discards (MB 2) for the top 4 functional groups, where differences were observed. Here, I focus on the trophic levels to further elaborate on the differences observed from the two models for the top predators in the presence and absence of discards.

The concept of trophic levels was introduced by Lindeman (1942). In Ecopath, the trophic levels are not necessarily integers (1, 2, 3...) as proposed by Lindeman, but can be fractional (e.g., 1.3, 2.7, etc.) as suggested by Odum and Heald (1975). A routine assigns definitional trophic levels (TL) of 1 to producers and detritus and a trophic level of 1 + [the weighted average of the preys' trophic level] to consumers (Christensen et al 2008).

Following this approach, a consumer eating 40% plants (with TL = 1) and 60% herbivores (with TL = 2) will have a trophic level of 1 + [0.4 * 1 + 0.6 * 2] = 2.6. The trophic level is a dimensionless index (Christensen et al 2008).

For the three top predators (seabirds, dolphins and sharks), difference were noticed in the trophic levels in the models with and without discards. For example, in the absence of discards the trophic level of dolphins is 4.34, they feed on pelagic fish, which are at a lower trophic level. In the presence of discards, dolphins can feed on discards (Hill and Wassenberg 1990) which are at the lowest trophic level of the food web (1), in addition to feeding on the pelagic fish, which also feed on discards, lowering trophic level (3.96).

From the diet matrix for MB 2 (without discards) in Chapter 4, Table 8, dolphins consume a proportion of 0.78 pelagic fish at trophic level 3.51 and a proportion of 0.22 omnivores at trophic level 2.75. The trophic level will be:

1+ [0.78*3.51+0.22*2.75] = 4.34

From the diet matrix for MB 1 (with discards) in Chapter 3, Table 6, dolphins consume a proportion of 0.63 of pelagic fish at trophic level 3.5; a proportion of 0.22 omnivores at trophic level 2.75 and a proportion of 0.15 of discards at trophic level 1, will have a trophic level of:

1+ [0.63*3.5+0.22*2.75+0.15*1] = 3.96

Trophic level is related to an important ecosystem function, the Food chain efficiency which determines the transfer efficiency and energy flow through the TLs and eventually affects the productivity and ecosystem services (Dickman et al. 2008). Changes at any TL are likely to be translated to other TLs and alter energy transfer through the ecosystem (Dickman et al. 2008). Trophic level is also important in relation to PPR to sustain the catches (Pauly and Christensen, 1995). Pauly and Christensen (1995) demonstrated that commercialised fisheries that operate at higher TLs exhibit high PPR 24.2- 35.3% and such a high PPR will starve top predators many of which are charismatic species. Therefore, such changes in TLs observed in the models are likely to have consequences and exploitation of fishery resources need to be managed.

The role of discards in ecosystems

1. Increase ecosystem functions

These ecosystem functions include consumption, respiration and production (as demonstrated in Chapter 2). Ramsay et al. (1997) demonstrated consumption in the ecosystem increases when discards become available to scavengers and subsidize marine food webs. Discards can then lead to an increase of the consumer population, depending on the amount, temporal variability of discards and the life history of the scavenger species (Ramsay et al. 1997). If the timing of the extra food production matches important periods in the life cycle, or coincides with periods of food shortage, local and/or temporal positive effects on populations of these species are possible (Groenewold and Fonds 2000). Increased consumer populations may lead to top-down changes to occur in the ecosystem (Polis et al. 1996). If consumers include large numbers of top predators, they may suppress the lower trophic level prey species leading to trophic imbalances with far-reaching effects (Polis et al. 1996).

Discards may provide upto 11% of respiratory requirements in an ecosystem (Smith, 1985). Pauly and Christensen (1995) estimated that the PPR catches in tropical shelves and coastal systems (which are ecosystems where intense/commercialised fishing occurs with large amounts of discards) to be about 24.2 – 35.3% and recommended rebuilding the biomasses of groups down the food web to sustain the fisheries.

If production in the ecosystem increases, this means a more productive ecosystem i.e. better provision goods and services by the ecosystem (to some extent). Groenewold & Fonds 2000, demonstrated that discards increased production rates particularly in benthic scavengers. Unutilised discards become organic matter that is transferred back into the food web of the benthic ecosystem; leading to higher ecological efficiency, and therefore, to higher secondary production. Discards can also form re-suspended organic matter, which becomes an important food source for demersal filter feeders (Groenewold and Fonds 2000).

2. Alter predator prey interactions, trophic levels and food webs

Discards may alter predator prey interactions and lead to changes in structure of the ecosystem, and trigger trophic cascades (Crowder et al. 1998). Discards consumed at different trophic levels may alter trophic levels this relates to transfer efficiency of the ecosystem, therefore may affect the fisheries and provision of goods and services (Bellido et al. 2011; Fondo et al. 2015). If food webs are altered also results in modification of structure and functions of the ecosystem, affecting sustainability and resilience of the ecosystem (Zhou et al. 2010).

3. Reduction of discards

When removed gradually from the ecosystem, opportunistic species are able to switch prey (Fondo et al. 2015). Removal of discards can have consequences on the opportunistic species they support. Some opportunistic species such as seabirds and mammals have become adapted to discards and a sudden ban can have both direct and indirect effects on these species (Heath et al. 2014; Sardà et al. 2015). However, when removed gradually, opportunistic species are able to switch prey (Fondo et al. 2015). A sudden ban on discards will also lead to loss of biomass ad production in the exploited ecosystem; as discards represent biomass that is removed and immediately returned to the exploited ecosystem (Sardà et al. 2015).; as well as reduction of food supply at various trophic levels (Heath et al. 2014).

Selective overfishing

Selective fishing alters biodiversity, which in turn changes ecosystem functioning and may affect fisheries production, and hinder the achievements of EBM goals (Zhou et al. 2010). Altering ecosystem structure can in turn result in changes to ecosystem function including energy flow, element recycling, species interactions, productivity, and resilience (Coleman and Williams 2002; Zhou et al. 2010). Changes to ecosystem function may then affect sustainability of fisheries (Zhou et al. 2010).

Overfishing of predators has been a major concern in the recent years. In Chapter 5, it was shown that the consequences of overfishing pelagic fish were an increased jellyfish biomass and a negative impact on charismatic megafauna; emphasizing the important role played by pelagic fish in maintaining healthy ecosystems and supporting top predators. Overfishing of predators at lower trophic level (e.g. crabs) had negative impacts on higher trophic level predators, decreasing their biomass. This in turn may affect top-down control. These findings demonstrate that predators at all trophic levels play a key role in ecosystem structure and maintaining healthy ecosystems.

Small reduction in the abundance of common species can cause major losses in individuals and biomass (Gaston and Fuller 2008). These losses (such as demonstrated in Chapter 5) can significantly disrupt ecosystem structure, function and services (Gaston and Fuller 2008). With the threat of climate change, the effects of predator removal on marine ecosystems are likely to worsen, considerably affecting the provision of good and services (Baum and Worm 2009; Atwood et al. 2015). Further, climate change together with other factors such as pollution and coastal development are likely to increase the frequencies of jellyfish blooms thus threatening the health of marine ecosystem (Purcell 2012).

In Chapter 6, when either fish or jellyfish were removed there was relatively little change in the biomass of the zooplankton prey. This lack of change may be related to the primary productivity (phytoplankton) that is able to maintain the zooplankton biomass in Moreton Bay. Several studies have shown that decreased jellyfish abundance promotes fish production due to reduced competition for prey and predation on fish eggs and larvae by jellyfish (Purcell and Arai 2001; Brodeur et al. 2002; Purcell 2003; Hay 2006). Generally, predators of jellyfish are few (about 11 specialist species) and do not have a great impact on jellyfish biomass (Pauly et al. 2009). Thus, jellyfish are prone to have a greater bottom-up control through consumption of zooplankton than top-down control through their predators (Pauly et al. 2009). Since they have few predators, jellyfish robs off production at higher trophic level by consuming zooplankton and become an important energy pathway (Lynam 2005; Ruzicka et al.

2007). Findings by Brodeur et al. (2011) showed that jellyfish have a major impact on lower trophic levels species while translating relatively little production to higher levels in the food web.

Limitations

One major limitation to my research on discards was the lack of data on discards in global fisheries. In many marine ecosystems discards are not recorded or monitored. The last global update of discards (state of discards in the world) was about two decades ago by Kelleher (2005). More recently, estimates on discards have been done using reconstructed data (Pauly and Zeller, 2016) but more monitoring of the discards is required to adequately address research on discards. Due to lack of discard data, many ecosystem models have not included discards as a functional group. This resulted in having very limited number of models to work with in Chapter 2. With this limitation there were few data to work with and this restricted further analysis with different manipulations and combination of variables.

Lack of specific data on species (biomasses and diet changes over time) resulted in poor estimates for input parameters in the models in Chapter 3. Better estimates of crucial data e.g. diet composition of major components is paramount for energy budgets and network analysis (Christensen and Walters 2004) - without this information, flows can only be crudely estimated (most diet studies cover only certain megafauna, probably those of commercial or conservation concern). Inclusion of other less studied species (lower trophic level species, non-target species and non-commercial species) would give a better understanding of the roles played by these species in the ecosystem.

In Chapter 2, I only used the static Ecopath models which gave limited results. It would have been better to have the Ecosim models, as it would have been possible to simulate the effects of discard presence and absence in a dynamic system, which would give more interesting and detailed results for which to include in the meta-analysis. Thus repeating the analysis with the Ecosim models is a potential research topic.

Future research

Findings from Chapter 4 showed that the presence of discards, lowered the trophic levels of opportunistic species, which were top predators, and this finding has implications in the way energy is transferred through the ecosystem and the ultimate goods and services provided (Baird et al. 1991). It has been shown that small changes in trophic level can have marked effects on the flow networks marine ecosystems (Baird et al. 1991). It is therefore recommended that future research investigate on how food subsidies affect the transfer efficiency of the ecosystem.

Since discarding has been going for centuries, there is a possibility that the composition of discards has been changing over time that could result in shifting regimes of marine ecosystems (Tomczak et al. 2013). In Moreton Bay for example, studies show that in the 1960's, fish (cardinal fish and stripped flathead) dominated the discards (Maclean 1972). In 1990's sand crabs dominated the discards (Wassenberg and Hill, 1990). Such changes in discard composition may be an indication of fishing pressure – "*fishing down the food web"* (Pauly et al. 1998). Thus it would be worth investigating how changes in the composition of discards have affected ecosystems in terms of if the species benefiting from the two eras were different, the changes in ecosystem functions such prey-predator relationships and competition, and if there were regime shifts (such as those described by Tomczak et al. (2013)) resulting from the changes in discards composition.

Differences in the life stages of long-lived late maturing megafauna is important in their population dynamics (Crowder et al. 1994). In addition they are migratory and fisheries can impact on them at various stages of their life cycle. To determine which fisheries and gears are likely to result in the largest negative consequences is important (Wallace et al. 2008). Thus it will be important to model the spatial distribution (in Ecospace – Christensen and Walters 2004) of these groups in the ecosystem in addition to the models developed in Chapters 4-6.

In fishing operations, overfishing of predators occurs simultaneously with discarding (FAO, 2014). Thus incorporating the effects of predator removal in combination with discards reduction or ban would give further predictions of the real world situation where both removal of predators and discarding occur simultaneously. In addition, more studies on the effects of predator removal at different trophic levels incorporating other effects such as climate change, habitat change, nutrient inputs is also recommended. It has been shown that over fishing may affect food-chain length, an attribute that regulates ecosystem services (Dickman et al. 2008). It is therefore important that future studies investigate how overfishing of predators affect the food chain length, transfer efficiency and ecological efficiency, which are crucial for ecosystem services.

Conclusion

1. In conclusion, discards promote ecosystem functions (productivity, respiration and consumption);
2. Charismatic mega-fauna scavenge and may become dependent on discards thus a gradual reduction rather than a complete ban on discards is recommended where charismatic mega-fauna have become dependent on discards;
3. Overfishing of marine predators disrupts the structure and function of marine ecosystems and in some cases resulting in jellyfish blooms. In order to maintain the structure and health of marine ecosystems, it is necessary to regulate overfishing of predators, reduce nutrient inputs, regulate coastal development and regulate anthropogenic activities that promote climate change.
4. Fishing jellyfish may have an effect on major top predators, thus fishing jellyfish may not be a desirable management option in some areas.
5. The problems addressed in this thesis provide settings linked to the Sustainable Development goals of the Agenda 2030 in particular Goals 2, food security (i.e. sustainable fisheries and providing food); 12, efficient use of natural resources and waste reduction (i.e. well managed fisheries and addressing selective fishing) and 14, conservation and sustainable use of marine resources.

References

Atwood T, Connolly R, Ritchie E, Lovelock C, Heithaus M, Hays G, Fourqurean J, Macreadie P. 2015. Predators help protect carbon stocks in blue carbon ecosystems. Nature Climate Change 5(12):1038-1045.

Baird D, McGlade JM, Ulanowicz RE. 1991. The Comparative Ecology of Six Marine Ecosystems. Philosophical Transactions of the Royal Society B: Biological Sciences 333(1266):15-29.

Baum JK, Worm B. 2009. Cascading top-down effects of changing oceanic predator abundances. J Anim Ecol. 78(4): 699-714. Bellido J, Santos M, Pennino M, Valeiras X, Pierce G. 2011. Fishery discards and bycatch: solutions for an ecosystem approach to fisheries management? The International Journal of Aquatic Sciences 670(1):317-333.

Brodeur R, Sugisaki H, Hunt G. 2002. Increases in jellyfish biomass in the Bering Sea: implications for the ecosystem. Marine Ecology Progress Series 233:89-103.

Brodeur RD, Ruzicka JJ, Steele JH 2011. Investigating alternate trophic pathways through gelatinous zooplankton and planktivorous fishes in an upwelling ecosystem using end-to-end models. In Interdisciplinary Studies on Environmental Chemistry: Marine Environmental Modeling and Analysis (Eds.) K Omori, X Guo, N Yoshie, N Fujii, IC Handoh, et al.Tokyo: TERRAPUB 57–63.

Chassot E, Melin F, Le Pape O, Gascuel D. 2007. Bottom-up control regulates fisheries production at the scale of eco- regions in European seas. Marine Ecology Progress Series 343:45-55.

Chassot E, Bonhommeau S, Dulvy NK, Mélin F, Watson R, Gascuel D, Le Pape O. 2010. Global marine primary production constrains fisheries catches. Ecology Letters 13(4):495-505.

Christensen V, Walters CJ. 2004. Ecopath with Ecosim: methods, capabilities and limitations. Ecol Model 172(2):109-139.

Christensen V, Walters C, Pauly D and Forrest R. 2008. Ecopath with Ecosim version 6 User Guide. Lenfest Ocean Futures Project 2008:234 pp.

Coleman FC, Williams SL. 2002. Overexploiting marine ecosystem engineers: potential consequences for biodiversity. Trends in Ecology & Evolution 17(1):40-44.

Crowder LB, Crouse DT, Heppell SS, Martin TH. 1994. Predicting the Impact of Turtle Excluder Devices on Loggerhead Sea Turtle Populations. Ecological Applications 4(3):437-445.

Crowder LB, Murawski SA. 1998. Fisheries Bycatch: Implications for Management. Fisheries 23(6):8-17.

Dickman EM, Newell JM, Gonzalez MJ, Vanni MJ. 2008. Light, nutrients, and food-chain length constrain planktonic energy transfer efficiency across multiple trophic levels. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 105(47):18408.

Duffy JE, Cardinale BJ, France KE, McIntyre PB, Thébault E, Loreau M. 2007. The functional role of biodiversity in ecosystems: incorporating trophic complexity. Ecology Letters 10(6): 522-538.

Estes JA, Tinker MT, Williams TM, Doak DF. 1998. Killer Whale Predation on Sea Otters Linking Oceanic and Nearshore Ecosystems. Science 282(5388):473-476.

FAO. 2014. The State of World Fisheries and Aquaculture 2014. Opportunities and challenges. Rome. 223 pp.

Fondo EN, Chaloupka M, Heymans JJ, Skilleter GA. 2015. Banning Fisheries Discards Abruptly Has a Negative Impact on the Population Dynamics of Charismatic Marine Megafauna. Plos One 10(12).

Friedland KD, Stock C, Drinkwater KF, Link JS, Leaf RT, Shank BV, Rose JM, Pilskaln CH, Fogarty MJ. 2012. Pathways between Primary Production and Fisheries Yields of Large Marine Ecosystems (Primary Production and Fisheries Yields). Plos One 7(1):e28945.

Gaston KJ, Fuller RA. 2008. Commonness, population depletion and conservation biology. Trends in Ecology and Evolution 23(1):14-19.

Groenewold S, Fonds M. 2000. Effects on benthic scavengers of discards and damaged benthos produced by the beam-trawl fishery in the southern North Sea. ICES J Mar Sci 57(5):1395-1406.

Hay S. 2006. Marine Ecology: Gelatinous Bells May Ring Change in Marine Ecosystems. Current Biology 16(17):R679-R682.

Heath MR, Cook RM, Cameron AI, Morris DJ, Speirs DC. 2014. Cascading ecological effects of eliminating fishery discards. Nat Commun. 5:3893.

Hill BJ, Wassenberg TJ. 1990. Fate of discards from prawn trawlers in Torres Strait. Aust J Mar Freshwat Res 41(1):53-64.

Kelleher K. 2005. Discards in the world’s marine fisheries. An update. 131p.

Lindeman R. 1942. The trophic-dynamic aspect of ecology. Ecology 23:399.

Lynam C, Heath M, Hay S, Brierley A. 2005. Evidence for impacts by jellyfish on North Sea herring recruitment. Marine Ecology Progress Series 298:157-167.

Maclean J. 1972. An analysis of the catch by trawlers in Moreton Bay (Qld) during the 1966–67 prawning season. Proceedings of the Linnean Society New South Wales 98: 35–42.

Odum WE, Heald EJ. 1975. The detritus-based food web of an estuarine mangrove community. In: Estuarine research. pp. 265-286, Ed. by L. E. Cronin, Academic Press, New York, Vol. 1.

Paine R. 2002. Trophic Control of Production in a Rocky Intertidal Community. Science (Washington) 296(5568):736-736.

Parsons TR. 1992. The removal of marine predators by fisheries and the impact of trophic structure. Mar Pollut Bull 25(1):51-53.

Pauly D, Christensen V. 1995. Primary production required to sustain global fisheries. Nature 374(6519):255.

Pauly D, Christensen V, Dalsgaard J, Froese R, Torres F. 1998. Fishing Down Marine Food Webs. Science 279(5352):860-863.

Pauly D, Graham W, Libralato S, Morissette L, Deng Palomares M. 2009. Jellyfish in ecosystems, online databases, and ecosystem models. The International Journal of Aquatic Sciences 616(1):67-85.

Pauly D, Zeller D. 2016. Catch reconstructions reveal that global marine fisheries catches are higher than reported and declining. Nature Communications 7:10244.

Polis GA, Holt, RD, Menge BA, Winemiller KO.1996. Time, space and life history: influences on food webs. Food Webs. In: GA Polis and KO Winemiller (Eds). Integration of Pattern and Dynamics. Chapman & Hall, London: 438-447.

Purcell J, Arai M. 2001. Interactions of Pelagic Cnidarians and Ctenophores with Fish: A Review. Hydrobiologia 451:27-27.

Purcell J. 2003. Predation on zooplankton by large jellyfish, Aurelia, Cyanea and Aequorea, in Prince William Sound, Alaska. Marine Ecology Progress Series 246:137-152.

Purcell JE. 2012. Jellyfish and ctenophore blooms coincide with human proliferations and environmental perturbations. Annual review of marine science 4:209.

Ramsay K, Kaiser M, Moore P, Hughes R. 1997. Consumption of fisheries discards by benthic scavengers: utilization of energy subsidies in different marine habitats. The Journal of Animal Ecology 66(6):884.

Ruzicka J, Brodeur R, Wainwright T. 2007. Seasonal food web models for the Oregon inner-shelf ecosystem: Investigating the role of large jellyfish. Reports of California Cooperative Oceanic Fisheries Investigations 48:106-106.

Ryther JH. 1969. Photosynthesis and Fish Production in the Sea. Science 166(3901):72-76.

Sardà F, Coll M, Heymans JJ, Stergiou KI. 2015. Overlooked impacts and challenges of the new European discard ban. Fish and Fisheries 16(1):175-180.

Smith CR. 1985. Food for the deep sea: utilization, dispersal, and flux of nekton falls at the Santa catalina basin floor. Deep Sea Research Part A, Oceanographic Research Papers 32(4):417-442.

Tomczak MT, Heymans JJ, Yletyinen J, Niiranen S, Otto SA, Blenckner T. 2013. Ecological Network Indicators of Ecosystem Status and Change in the Baltic Sea.(Research Article). Plos One 8(10):e75439.

Verheye HM, Richardson AJ. 1998. Long-term increase in crustacean zooplankton abundance in the southern Benguela upwelling region (1951–1996): bottom-up or top-down control? 55(4):803-807.

Wallace BP, Heppell SS, Lewison RL, Kelez S, Crowder LB. 2008. Impacts of fisheries bycatch on loggerhead turtles worldwide inferred from reproductive value analyses. Journal of Applied Ecology 45(4):1076-1085.

Zhou S, Anthony DMS, André EP, Anthony JR, Mark G, Elizabeth AF, Sean P, Catherine B, Peter B, Keith S. 2010. Ecosystem-based fisheries management requires a change to the selective fishing philosophy. Proceedings of the National Academy of Sciences 107(21):9485.

Appendix 1

List of EcoBase models

1. Okey TA (Editor) 2006 A trophodynamic ecosystem model of Albatross Bay, Gulf of Carpentaria: revealing a plausible fishing explanation for prawn catch declines CSIRO Marine and Atmospheric Research Paper 010, Cleveland, Qld, Australia.148 pp (**Albatross Bay, 1986**)
2. Okey TA, S Griffiths, S Pascoe, R Kenyon, M Miller, Q Dell, R Pillans, RC Buckworth, N Gribble, N Engstrom, J Bishop, D Milton, J Salini, J Stevens 2007 The effect of illegal foreign fishing on the ecosystem in the Gulf of Carpentaria: management options and downstream effects on other fisheries. Australian Fisheries Management Authority Project 2006/825 Final Report. CSIRO Marine and Atmospheric Research, Cleveland, Australia. 113 pp (**Gulf of Carpentaria, 1990**)
3. Lassalle G, D Gascuel, F Le Loc'h, J Lobry, GJ Pierce, V Ridoux, MB Santos, J Spitz and N Niquil 2012 An ecosystem approach for the assessment of fisheries impacts on marine top predators: the Bay of Biscay case study. – ICES Journal of Marine Science 69: 925–938 (**Bay of Biscay, 1998**)
4. Bulman, C, S Condie, D Furlani, M Cahill, N Klaer, S Goldsworthy, and I Knuckey 2006 Trophic dynamics of the eastern shelf and slope of the South East Fishery: impacts of and on the fishery. Final report for the Fisheries Research and Development Corporation, Project 2002/028, Hobart. 197 pp (**East Bass Strait, 1994**)
5. Trites AW, PA Livingston, MC Vasconcellos, S Mackinson, AM Springer and D Pauly 1999 Ecosystem change and the decline of marine mammals in the Eastern Bering Sea: testing the ecosystem shift and commercial whaling hypotheses. Fisheries Centre Research Reports 1999, 7 (1): 106 pp (**Eastern Bering Sea, 1979**)
6. Link J, WJ Overholtz, J O'Reilly, J Green, D Dowa, D Palka, C Legault, J Vitaliano, V Guida, MJ Fogarty, JKT Brodziak, ET Methratta, WT Stockhausen, L Col and C Griswold 2008 The Northeast U.S. continental shelf Energy Modeling and Analysis exercise (EMAX): ecological network model development and basic ecosystem metrics. Journal of Marine Systems 74: 453–474 (**Georges Bank, 1996**)
7. Lees K and S Mackinson 2007 An Ecopath model of the Irish Sea: ecosystems properties and sensitivity analysis. Sci. Ser. Tech Rep., Cefas Lowestoft, 138: 49pp (**Irish Sea, 1973**)

8. Blanchard JL, JK Pinnegar, S Mackinson 2002 Exploring marine mammal–fishery interactions using ‘Ecopath with Ecosim’: modelling the Barents Sea ecosystem. Science Series Technical Report, CEFAS Lowestoft, 117: 52 pp (**Low Barent Sea, 1995**)

9. Jones T, EA Fulton. and D Wood 2011 Challenging tourism theory through integrated models: how multiple model projects strengthen outcomes through a case study of tourism development on the Ningaloo Coast of Western Australia. In: Chan F, D Marinova, and RS Anderssen (Eds) MODSIM2011 - 19th International Congress on Modelling and Simulation, Nov 12 2011, Perth, WA: Modelling and Simulation Society of Australia and New Zealand 3112-3120 (**Ningaloo, 2007**)

10. Ainsworth C, JJ Heymans, T Pitcher, M Vasconcellos 2002 Ecosystem models of northern British Columbia for the time periods 2000, 1950, 1990 and 1750. Fisheries Centre Research Reports, 10(4). 41 pp (**Northern British Columbia, 1950**)

11. Field JC, RC Francis and K Aydin 2006 Top-down modeling and bottom-up dynamics: linking a fisheries-based ecosystem model with climate hypotheses in the Northern California Current. Progress in Oceanography 68:238–270 (**Northern Californian Current, 1990**)

12. Pitcher T, C Ainsworth, M Bailey (Eds) 2007 Ecological and economic analyses of marine ecosystems in the bird's head seascape, Papua, Indonesia: I. Fisheries Centre Research Reports 15: 188 pp (**Raja Ampat, 1990**)

13. Samb B and A Mendy 2004 Dynamique du réseau trophique de l'écosystème sénégambienen 1990 In: M.L.D Palomares and D. Pauly. West African coastal ecosystems: Models and Fisheries impact. Fisheries Centre Research Report 12(7): 57-70 (**Senegambia, 1990**)

14. Watson RA, GB Nowara, SR Tracey, EA Fulton, CM Bulman, GJ Edgar, NS Barrett, JM Lyle, SD Frusher, CD Buxton 2013 Ecosystem model of Tasmanian waters explores impacts of climate-change induced changes in primary productivity. Ecological Modeling 264: 115-129 (**Tasmanian Waters, 1993**)

15. Araújo JN, S Mackinson, JR Ellis, PJB Hart 2005 An Ecopath model of the western English Channel ecosystem with an exploration of its dynamic properties. Science Series Technical Reports 125. Centre for Environment, Fisheries and Aquaculture Science, Lowestoft 45 pp (**Western Channel, 1973**)

16. Link JS, CA Griswold, ET Methratta, J Gunnard (Eds) 2006 Documentation for the Energy Modeling and Analysis eXercise (EMAX). US Dep. Commer., Northeast Fish. Sci. Cent. Ref. Doc . 06-15: 166 pp (**Southern New England, 1996**)

17. Tsagarakis K, M Coll, M Giannoulaki, S Somarakis, C Papaconstantinou, A Machias 2010 Food-web traits of the North Aegean Sea ecosystem (Eastern Mediterranean) and comparison with other Mediterranean ecosystems. Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science 88: 233-248 (**North Aegean, 2003**)

18. Link JS, CA Griswold, ET Methratta, J Gunnard (Eds) 2006 Documentation for the Energy Modeling and Analysis eXercise (EMAX). US Dep. Commer., Northeast Fish. Sci. Cent. Ref. Doc . 06-15: 166 pp (**Mid-Atlantic Bight**)

19. Galván-Piña VH 2005 Impacto de la pesca en la estructura, función y productividad del ecosistema de la plataforma continental de las costas de Jalisco y Colima, México. Tesis de doctorado. CICIMAR, IPN. México. 106 pp (**Jalisco and Colima Coast, 1995**)

20. Lobry J, V David, S Pasquaud, M Lepage, B Sautour, E Rochard 2008 Diversity and stability of an estuarine trophic network. Marine Ecology Progress Series 358:13–25 (**Gironde Estuary, 1991**)

21. Arreguin-Sanchez F, E Arcos, and EA Chavez 2002 Flows of biomass and structure in an exploited benthic ecosystem in the Gulf of California, Mexico. Ecological Modelling 156: 167-183 (**Central Gulf of California, 1978**)

22. Link JS, L Col, V Guida, D Dow, J O'Reilly, J Green, W Overholtz, D Palka, C Legault, J Vitaliano, C Griswold, M Fogarty, K Friedland 2009 Response of balanced network models to large-scale perturbation: Implications for evaluating the role of small pelagics in the Gulf of Maine. Ecological Modelling 220: 351–369 (**Gulf of Maine, 1996**)

23. Fondo EN, Chaloupka M, Heymans JJ, Skilleter GA 2015 Banning fisheries discards abruptly has a negative impact on the population dynamics of charismatic marine Megafauna. PLoS ONE 10(12): e0144543.2015 (**Moreton Bay, 1990**)

Appendix 2

Ecological thermodynamic rules used for balancing the models

The following rules were used as guidelines (Darwall et al. 2010; Heymans et al 2016) for balancing the models after removing discards from the original models:

1. Ecotrophic Efficiency (EE) is less than 1.0: The EE can never be more than 1 as it is not possible for more biomass to be passed on to the next trophic level than was originally produced—unless the population is in decline. As a guideline an EE close to 1 is expected when the main part of production is consumed by predators or the fishery. A value near to 0 is expected for a group, such as an apex predator, which suffers no predation and is not exploited by a fishery.
2. Gross food conversion efficiency (P/Q) normally has a value of between 0.1 and 0.3 ($0.1 < P/Q < 0.3$). Values greater than 0.5 are not often found but may be encountered in groups such as bacteria or in specially bred farmed fish. Juveniles have higher P/Q than adults. If P/B change then so should Q/B because P/Q is relatively constant.
3. Net Efficiency is less than P/Q: Net Efficiency is the value for food conversion after accounting for unassimilated food for which the Ecopath default value is 20%. Therefore the Net Efficiency can never exceed P/Q.
4. Respiration/Assimilation (R/A) is less than 1.0: Assimilation = R + P, so the proportion of biomass lost through respiration cannot exceed the biomass of food assimilated. As a guideline k-selected species which are expected to invest a relatively small proportion of energy intake in tissue production are expected to have R/A ratios close to 1.0. rselected species are more likely to invest a greater proportion of energy intake into growth and reproduction resulting in an R/A ratio well below 1.0
5. Production/Respiration (P/R) is less than 1.0: This ratio effectively expresses the fate of assimilated food. Odum (1969) stated that P/R, which is typically less than 1, approaches 1 as the system matures.
6. Respiration/Biomass (R/B): Indicates the ‘‘metabolic activity level’’ of a group. R/B are expected to be within 1–10 per year for fish and may be as high as 50–100 per year for groups with higher turnover such as copepods. The default value for the proportion of unassimilated food (20%) may be changed to better reflect the R/B ratio value expected of the group in question.
7. Diets are modified to ensure mass-balance.

References

Darwall WRT, Allison EH, Turner GF, Irvine K 2010 Lake of flies, or lake of fish? A trophic model of Lake Malawi Ecological Modelling 221: 713–727

Heymans JJ, M Coll, JS Link, S Mackinson, J Steenbeek, C Walters, V Christensen 2016 Best practice in Ecopath with Ecosim food-web models for ecosystem-based management Ecological Modelling Volume 331: 173–184

Appendix 3

Changes made to the diet matrix of Albatross Bay model (Okey et al, 2007)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Dolphins	Large teleost benth invert feeders	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Octopus	Marine worms	Proportion increased by 0.005
Octopus	Estuarine meiofauna	Proportion increased by 0.002 from discards
Banana prawn subadults	Marine bivalves	Proportion increased by 0.007
Banana prawn subadults	Marine small crustaceans	Proportion increased by 0.005
Banana prawn subadults	Marine worms	Proportion increased by 0.005
Banana prawn adult	Stomatopods	Proportion increased by 0.008 from discards
Banana prawn adult	Marine small crustaceans	Proportion increased by 0.005 from discards
Banana prawn adult	Marine worms	Proportion increased by 0.005 from discards
All other commercial prawns	Marine Sediment Detritus	Proportion increased by 0.003 from discards
Thallasinid prawns (Callianassa)	Marine Sediment Detritus	Proportion increased by 0.003 from discards
All other nono-comercial prawns	Marine Water - column detritus	Proportion increased by 0.001 from discards
All other nono-comercial prawns	Marine Sediment Detritus	Proportion increased by 0.001 from discards
The mud crab	Marine Sediment Detritus	Proportion increased by 0.001 from discards
Sand crab	Marine small crustaceans	Proportion increased by 0.001 from discards

Large gastropods	Estuarine worms	Proportion increased by 0.009 from discards
Large gastropods	Estuarine small gastropods	Proportion increased by 0.001 from discards
Echinoids	Estuarine Sediment detritus	Proportion increased by 0.002 from discards
Echinoids	Marine Sediment Detritus	Proportion increased by 0.001 from discards
Asteriods	Microphytobenthos	Proportion increased by 0.02 from discards
Asteriods	Estuarine macroalgae	Proportion increased by 0.01 from discards
Asteriods	Marine macroalgae	Proportion increased by 0.01 from discards
Asteriods	Detached Marine macrophytes	Proportion increased by 0.01 from discards
Asteriods	Detached Estuarine macrophytes (estuarine)	Proportion increased by 0.01 from discards
Asteriods	Estuarine Sediment detritus	Proportion increased by 0.02 from discards
Asteriods	Marine Sediment Detritus	Proportion increased by 0.02 from discards
Large gastropods	Import diet	Proportion increased by 0.002 from discards

Bay of Biscay Model (Lassalle et al, 2012)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Pursuit divers seabirds	Suprabenthivorous demersal fish	Increased proportion by 0.02 from the discards
Pursuit divers seabirds	Mackerel	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Pursuit divers seabirds	Horse mackerel	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards

Pursuit divers seabirds	Anchovy	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Pursuit divers seabirds	Sprat	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Surface feeders seabirds	Horse mackerel	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Surface feeders seabirds	Sardine	Increased proportion by 0.14 from discards
Surface feeders seabirds	Sprat	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Surface feeders seabirds	Macrozooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Piscivorous and benthivorous demersal fish	Sardine	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Piscivorous and benthivorous demersal fish	Benthic cephalopods	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Benthivorous demersal fish	Piscivorous and benthivorous demersal fish	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Carnivorous benthic invertebrates	Benthic cephalopods	Transferred to Detritus to reduce the raised EE of benthic cephalopods that was causing an imbalance.
Carnivorous benthic invertebrates	Detritus	Proportion increased by 0.004 from benthic cephalopods and 0.01 from discards.
Necrophagous benthic invertebrates	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards

Central Gulf of California (Arreguın Sánchez et al, 2002)

Functional group	Diet	Change

Sea birds	Carangidae	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Sea birds	Clupaeidae	Increased proportion by 0.1 from discards
Sea birds	Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.003 from discards
Scombridae	Myctophidae	Increased proportion by 0.03 from discards
Scombridae	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Sharks/Rays	Other macrocrus	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Sharks/Rays	Shrimp	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Sharks/Rays	Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Carangidae	Phytoplankton	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Serranidae	Lutjanidae	Transferred 0.01 of the proportion to zooplankton to reduce the high EE of Lutjanidae that caused an imbalance
Serranidae	Zooplankton	Increased by 0.01 from Lutjanidae and 0.0147 from discards
Serranidae	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Other fish	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.0099 from discards
Other macrocrus	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Crabs	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards

East Bass Strait (Bulman et al, 2006)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Seal	Whiting	Proportion increased by 0.06 from discards
Seal	ShSmInvertFeeder	Proportion increased by 0.0002 from discards
Seal	Squid	Proportion increased by 0.05 from discards

Seabirds	Macrobenthos	Proportion increased by 0.02 from discards
Seabirds	Gelatinous nekton	Proportion increased by 0.032 from discards
Demersal sharks	Rays	Proportion increased by 0.005 from discards
Demersal sharks	Blue-eye trevalla	Proportion increased by 0.008 from discards
Demersal sharks	PelMPredator	Proportion increased by 0.01 from discards
Rays	Sm Zooplnkton	Proportion increased by 0.01 from discards
ShMedPredator	Macrobenthos	Proportion increased by 0.003 from discards

Eastern Bering Sea Model (Trites et al, 1999) - No changes were made, the model did not have any values for discards.

Georges Bank Model (Link et al , 2008)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Macrobenthos-polychaetes	Macrobenthos-crustacea	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos-polychaetes	Macrobenthos-molluscs	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Macrobenthos-polychaetes	Macrobenthos-other	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Macrobenthos-polychaetes	Megabenthos-filterers	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Macrobenthos-polychaetes	Megabenthos-other	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Macrobenthos-crustacea	Phytoplankton-Primary producers	Increased proportion by 0.009 from discards

Macrobenthos-molluscs	Phytoplankton-Primary producers	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Macrobenthos-molluscs	Bacteria	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Macrobenthos-other	Phytoplankton-Primary producers	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Macrobenthos-other	Bacteria	Transferred 0.2 of the proportion to detritus to adjust for the high EE of bacteria
Megabenthos-other	Bacteria	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Megabenthos-other	Macrobenthos-polychaetes	Increased proportion by 0.0195 from discards
Megabenthos-other	Macrobenthos-molluscs	Increased proportion by 0.008 from discards
Megabenthos-other	Demersals-omnivores	Increased proportion by 0.0002 from discards
Megabenthos-other	Demersals-piscivores	Increased proportion by 0.0003 from discards
Shrimp et al.	Bacteria	Transferred 0.2 of the proportion to detritus to adjust for the high EE of bacteria
Shrimp et al.	Detritus- POC	Increased proportion by 0.0616 from discards and 0.2 from bacteria
Demersals-benthivores	Gelatinous Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Demersals-benthivores	Demersals-piscivores	Increased proportion by 0.008 from discards
Demersals-benthivores	Detritus- POC	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Sea Birds	Large Copepods	Increased proportion by 0.0055 from discards
Sea Birds	Micronekton	Increased proportion by 0.061 from discards

Sea Birds	Small Pelagics-anadromous	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards

Gironde Estuary Model (Lobry, 2004)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Suprabenthos	Primary producers	Proportion increased by 0.29 from discards
Meiobenthos	Primary producers	Proportion increased by0.335 from discards
Mullets	Primary producers	Proportion increased by 0.1 from discards
Mullets	Meiobenthos	Proportion increased by 0.175

Gulf of Carpentaria Model (Okey et al, 2007)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Holothurians	Sediment Detritus	Transferred 0.2 of the proportion to each group of other prey
Ophioroids	Zooplnkton	Increased proportion by 0.1 from water column detritus to adjust high EE
Ophioroids	Microbial heterotrophs	Increased proportion by .149 from sediment detritus to adjust for high EE of sediement detritus
Ophioroids	Phytoplankton	Increased proportion by 0.3 from sediment detritus to adjust the high EE of detritus
Ophioroids	Sediment Detritus	Transferred proportions to Phytoplankton, Microbial heterotrophs and Zooplankton
Bivalves	Sediment Detritus	Transferred proportions to Microphytobenthos(.01), Phytoplankton (0.2) and Microbial heterotrophs (0.2)
Meiofauna	Sediment Detritus	Transferred 0.2 and 0.24 of the proportion to Microphytobenthos and Microbial heterotrophs respectively

Microbial heterotrophs	Water column detritus	Transferred proportion to Microphytobenthos and Phytoplankton to adjust for high EE
Microbial heterotrophs	Sediment Detritus	Transferred 0.2 and 0.29 to microphytobenthos and phytoplankton respectively

Gulf of Maine Model (Link et al, 2009)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Macrobenthos- polychaetes	Macrobenthos- molluscs	Increased proportion by 0.003 from discards
Macrobenthos- polychaetes	Macrobenthos- other	Increased proportion by 0.0029 from discards
Macrobenthos- crustaceans	Micronekton	Increased proportion by 0.003 from discards
Macrobenthos- crustaceans	Macrobenthos- other	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos- crustaceans	Demersals- omnivores	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos- molluscs	Phytoplankton- Primary producers	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos- molluscs	Micronekton	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos- molluscs	Macrobenthos- other	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos- other	Phytoplankton- Primary producers	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Macrobenthos- other	Bacteria	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos- other	Micronekton	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Megabenthos- other	Bacteria	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards

Megabenthos- other	Megabenthos- filterers	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Megabenthos- other	Demersals- benthivores	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Megabenthos- other	Demersals- omnivores	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Megabenthos- other	Detritus- POC	Increased proportion by 0.03 from discards
Shrimp et al.	Phytoplankton- Primary producers	Increased proportion by 0.003 from discards
Shrimp et al.	Micronekton	Increased proportion by 0.003 from discards
Shrimp et al.	Macrobenthos- other	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Shrimp et al.	Detritus- POC	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Demersals- benthivores	Detritus- POC	Increased proportion by 0.012 from discards
Demersals- omnivores	Detritus- POC	Increased proportion by 0.0226 from discards
Sea Birds	Small Pelagics- other	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Sea Birds	Small Pelagics- anadromous	Increased proportion by 0.029 from discards

Irish Sea Model (Lees and Mackinson, 2007)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Seabirds	Other Small Gadoids	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Seabirds	Small Pelagic Planktivorous Fish	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Epifaunal Macrobenthos	Infaunal Macrobenthos	Increased proportion by 0.01

		from discards
Epifaunal Macrobenthos	Sessile Epifauna	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Epifaunal Macrobenthos	Gelatinous Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Infaunal Mesobenthos	Carnivorous Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Infaunal Mesobenthos	Omnivorous Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Infaunal Mesobenthos	Herbivorous Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Infaunal Mesobenthos	Phytoplankton	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Infaunal Mesobenthos	Detritus- Particulate Organic matter	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards

Jalisco and Colima Model (Galván Piña, 2005)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Mamiferos marin	Otros peces	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Mamiferos marin	Gasterosteidos	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Mamiferos marin	Peneidos	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Mamiferos marin	Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Escombridos	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.013 from discards
Tiburones	Ophididos	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Tiburones	Moluscos	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Tiburones	Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards

Sierra	Otros peces	Increased proportion by 0.003 from discards
Sierra	Sardinas	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Sierra	Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Anguilas y more	Haemulidos	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Anguilas y more	Tetraodontidos	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Anguilas y more	Pulpo	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Anguilas y more	Infauna	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Anguilas y more	Braquiuros	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Synodontidos	Haemulidos	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Synodontidos	Ophididos	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Synodontidos	Peneidos	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Synodontidos	Infauna	Increased proportion by 0.008 from discards
Carangidos	Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Carangidos	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Aves marinas	Gerreidos	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Aves marinas	Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Aves marinas	Infauna	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards

Tortugas marina	Otros crustaceo	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Tortugas marina	Otros macroinve	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Serranidos	Fitoplancton	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Serranidos	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.007 from discards
Otros peces	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Gasterosteidos	Otros crustaceo	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Gasterosteidos	Peneidos	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Gasterosteidos	Infauna	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Haemulidos	Juveniles Lutja	Increased proportion by 0.003 from discards
Tetraodontidos	Scianidos	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Tetraodontidos	Gasterosteidos	Increased proportion by 0.022 from discards
Tetraodontidos	Estomatopods	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Ophididos	Estomatopods	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Ophididos	Moluscos	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Ophididos	Equinodermos	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Ophididos	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Rayas	Tetraodontidos	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards

Rayas	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.015 from discards
Pleuronectidos	Moluscos	Increased proportion by 0.007 from discards
Otros crustaceo	Fitoplancton	Increased proportion by 0.011 from discards
Braquiuros	Infauna	Increased proportion by 0.003 from discards
Braquiuros	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards

Low Barent Sea Model (Blanchard et al, 2002)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Birds	Pelagic planktivorous fish	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Lobsters crabs	Other crustaceans	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Lobsters crabs	Meiofauna	Increased proportion by 0.05 from detritus
Lobsters crabs	Benthic micro-organisms	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Lobsters crabs	Benthic Detritus	Reduced proportion by half to adjust for the high EE that caused imbalance
Other crustaceans	Infaunal filter feeders	Increased proportion by 0.03 from discards
Other crustaceans	Meiofauna	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Prawns and shrimps	Carnivorous zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Prawns and shrimps	Infaunal filter feeders	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Prawns and shrimps	Herbivorous zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Prawns and shrimps	Phytoplankton	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Meiofauna	Infaunal filter	Increased proportion by 0.005 from

	feeders	discards
Meiofauna	Planktonic micro-organisms	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Meiofauna	Benthic Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Benthic micro-organisms	Water coulumn detritus	Increased proportion by 0.013 from discards
Benthic micro-organisms	Benthic Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards

Mid-Atlantic Bight Model (Link et al, 2008)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Mesopelagics	Phytoplankton- Primary producers	Increased proportion by 0.0202 from discards
Mesopelagics	Bacteria	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Mesopelagics	Microzooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.0003 from discards
Mesopelagics	Small copepods	Increased proportion by 0.004 from discards
Macrobenthos- polychaetes	Macrobenthos- crustaceans	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Macrobenthos- polychaetes	Macrobenthos- molluscs	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos- polychaetes	Macrobenthos- other	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos- polychaetes	Megabenthos- filterers	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Macrobenthos- crustaceans	Macrobenthos- polychaetes	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos- crustaceans	Macrobenthos- molluscs	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards

Macrobenthos- crustaceans	Macrobenthos- other	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos- crustaceans	Megabenthos- filterers	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos- molluscs	Phytoplankton- Primary producers	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos- molluscs	Bacteria	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Macrobenthos- molluscs	Megabenthos- filterers	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Megabenthos- other	Macrobenthos- polychaetes	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Megabenthos- other	Macrobenthos- crustaceans	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Megabenthos- other	Megabenthos- filterers	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Megabenthos- other	Demersals- benthivore	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Megabenthos- other	Demersals- omnivores	Increased proportion by 0.003 from discards
Shrimp et al.	Phytoplankton- Primary producers	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Shrimp et al.	Bacteria	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Shrimp et al.	Micronekton	Increased proportion by 0.007 from discards
Shrimp et al.	Macrobenthos- crustaceans	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Demersals- benthivore	Gelatinous Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Demersals- benthivore	Micronekton	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Demersals- benthivore	Macrobenthos- polychaetes	Increased proportion by 0.003 from discards

Demersals- benthivore	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.004 from discards
Demersals- omnivores	Macrobenthos- polychaetes	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Demersals- omnivores	Demersals- benthivore	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Demersals- omnivores	Demersals- piscivores	Increased proportion by 0.006 from discards
Sharks- coastal	Gelatinous Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.008 from discards
Sharks- coastal	Micronekton	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Sharks- coastal	Macrobenthos- crustaceans	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Sea Birds	Small Pelagics- commercial	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Sea Birds	Small Pelagics- other	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Sea Birds	Small Pelagics- anadromous	Increased proportion by 0.024 from discards

Moreton Bay refer to Fondo *et al.*, 2015 for the model without discards.

Ningaloo Model (Jones et al 2011)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Foxes	Hatchlings	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Foxes	Litter	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Ospreys	Crabs	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Ospreys	Shells	Increased proportion by 0.01

		from discards
Ospreys	Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Ospreys	Litter	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Coastal seabird	Small reef fish	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Coastal seabird	King prawn	Increased proportion by 0.0078 from discards
Coastal seabird	Banana prawn	Increased proportion by 0.0019 from discards
Coastal seabird	Crabs	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Coastal seabird	Benthos	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Coastal seabird	Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Coastal seabird	Litter	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Dolphins	Zooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Dolphins	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Demersal sharks	Benthos	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Pelagic sharks	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards

North Aegean Model (Tsagarakis et al, 2010)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Suprabenthos	Phytoplankton	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Suprabenthos	Mesozooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards

Suprabenthos	Polychaetes	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Shrimps	Mesozooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Shrimps	Macrozooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Shrimps	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.011 from discards
Crabs	Macrozooplankton	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Crabs	Benthic invert. (no crustacea)	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Other gadiforms	Polychaetes	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Other gadiforms	DemeFish4	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Other gadiforms	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Sharks	Shrimps	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Sharks	Crabs	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Sharks	Adult anchovy	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Sharks	Juv sardine	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Sharks	Adult sardine	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Rays and Skates	Horse mackerel	Increased proportion by 0.004 from discards
Rays and Skates	Other Small pelagic fishes	Increased proportion by 0.004 from discards
Loggerhead turtle	Jellyfish + mnemiopsis	Increased proportion by 0.082 from discards

Loggerhead turtle	Crabs	Increased proportion by 0.1 from discards
Loggerhead turtle	Benthic invert. (no crustacea)	Increased proportion by 0.1 from discards
Sea birds	Benthopelagic cephalopods	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Sea birds	Juv sardine	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Sea birds	Adult sardine	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Sea birds	Other Small pelagic fishes	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards

Northern British Columbia (Ainsworth et al, 2002)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Odontocetae	Transient salmon	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Odontocetae	Coho salmon	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Odontocetae	Juvenile POP	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Odontocetae	Adult planktivorous rockfish	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Odontocetae	Adult halibut	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Odontocetae	Large crabs	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Odontocetae	Euphausiids	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Seabirds	Transient salmon	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards
Seabirds	Forage fish	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards

Seabirds	Juvenile herring	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Seabirds	Adult herring	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Seabirds	Small crabs	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards

Northern Californian Current Model (Field et al, 2006)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Dungeness	Juv rock	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Dungeness	Juv round	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Dungeness	Juv flat	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Dungeness	Small flat	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Sablefish	Infauna	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Sablefish	Benthic shp	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Sablefish	Detritus	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Ssthorny	Infauna	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Ssthorny	Amphipods	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Ssthorny	Epibenthic	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Ssthorny	Carniv-zoops	Increased proportion by 0.002 from discards
Ssthorny	Benthic shp	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards

Gulls	Epibenthic	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Gulls	Euphausiids	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Gulls	Carniv-zoops	Increased proportion by 0.02 from discards
Gulls	Mesopelagics	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Gulls	Juv rock	Increased proportion by 0.01 from discards
Gulls	Small flat	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards

Raja Ampat Model (Pitcher et al, 2007)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Birds	Mackerel	Increased proportion by 0.001 from discards

Senegambia Model (Samb and Mendy, 2004)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Oiseaux marins	Sardinelle rond	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Oiseaux marins	Sardinelle plat	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Mammiferes marin	Autres pelagiqu	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Mammiferes marin	Zooplancton	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Thonides du lar	Cephalopodes	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Thonides cotier	Cephalopodes	Increased proportion by 0.025 from discards

Southern New England Model (Link et al, 2008)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Macrobenthos- polychaetes	Detritus- POC	Proportion increased by 0.006 from discards
Macrobenthos- crustaceans	Demersals- benthivores	Proportion increased by 0.007 from discards
Macrobenthos- molluscs	Megabenthos- filterers	Proportion increased by 0.005 from discards
Macrobenthos- other	Demersals- benthivores	Proportion increased by 0.005 from discards
Macrobenthos- other	Detritus- POC	Proportion increased by 0.005
Megabenthos- other	Macrobenthos- polychaetes	Proportion increased by 0.05 from discards
Megabenthos- other	Detritus- POC	Proportion increased by 0.002 from discards
Shrimp et al.	Phytoplankton- Primary Producers	Proportion increased by 0.05 from discards
Shrimp et al.	Detritus- POC	Proportion increased by 0.007 from discards
Demersals- benthivores	Demersals- omnivores	Proportion increased by 0.01 from discards
Demersals- benthivores	Detritus- POC	Proportion increased by 0.003 from discards
Demersals- omnivores	Gelatinous Zooplankton	Proportion increased by 0.015from discards
Demersals- omnivores	Micronekton	Proportion increased by 0.01 from discards
Sharks- coastal	Small Pelagics- commercial	Proportion increased by 0.02 from discards
Sharks- coastal	Small Pelagics- other	Proportion increased by 0.02 from discards
Sharks- coastal	Medium Pelagics- (pisciovres and others)	Proportion increased by 0.019 from discards

Sea Birds	Small Pelagics-commercial	Proportion increased by 0.05 from discards
Sea Birds	Demersals- piscivores	Proportion increased by 0.001 from discards

Tasmanian Waters (Watson et al, 2013) - no changes made, the proportions of discards in the diets was small that removal caused no changes to the model.

Western Channel Model (Araújo et al, 2005)

Functional group	Diet	Change
Sharks	Dogfish	Increased proportion by 0.007 from discards
Sharks	Herring	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Sharks	Mackerel	Increased proportion by 0.004 from discards
Seabirds	Cod juv	Increased proportion by 0.05 from discards
Seabirds	Sandeels	Increased proportion by 0.04 from discards
Seabirds	Sprat	Increased proportion by 0.005 from discards
Seabirds	Mackerel	Increased proportion by 0.1 from discards

Appendix 4

Metadata used for the meta-analysis

year	citation.year	citation.author	research.group	publicatic	discard.B.	fisheries	aquacultu	environm	structure.	pollution	species.o	keystone.
2002	2002	Ainsworth et al	Ainsworth	report	0.07	1	0	0	1	0	0	0
2005	2005	Araújo et al	Araújo	report	0.3	1	0	1	1	0	0	0
2002	2002	Arreguın Sánchez et al	Arreguın Sánchez	journal	0.647	1	0	0	1	0	1	0
2002	2002	Blanchard et al	Blanchard	report	0.02	1	0	0	1	0	1	0
2006	2006	Bulman et al	Bulman	report	0.166	1	0	0	1	0	1	0
2006	2006	Field et al	Field	journal	1.422	1	0	0	1	0	0	0
2015	2015	Fondo et al	Fondo	journal	2	1	0	0	1	0	1	0
2005	2005	Galván	Galván	report	8.62	1	0	0	1	0	0	0
2011	2011	Jones et al	Jones	report	0.278	1	0	0	1	0	0	1
2012	2012	Lassalle et al	Lassalle	journal	43.5	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
2007	2007	Lees & Mackinson	Lees	report	0.192	1	0	0	1	0	0	0
2008	2008a	Link et al	Link	journal	1.263	1	0	0	1	0	1	1
2008	2008c	Link et al	Link	report	0.97	1	0	0	1	0	0	0
2009	2009	Link et al	Link	journal	0.44	1	0	0	1	0	0	0
2008	2008b	Link et al	Link	journal	0.478	1	0	0	1	0	1	1
2004	2004	Lobry	Lobry	report	10.11	0	0	0	1	0	0	0
2007	2007	Okey	Okey	report	1.93	1	0	0	1	0	1	0
2006	2006	Okey	Okey	report	1.93	1	0	0	1	0	1	0
2007	2007	Pitcher	Pitcher	report	0.034	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
2004	2004	Samb & Mendy	Samb	report	0.001	1	0	0	0	0	0	0
1999	1999	Trites et al	Trites	report	0	1	0	0	1	0	1	0
2010	2010	Tsagarakis et al	Tsagarakis	journal	0.49	1	0	0	1	0	0	1
2013	2013	Watson et al	Watson	journal	0.006	1	0	1	1	0	0	0

ecopath	ecosim	ecospace	stanza.grc	number.grou	groups	model.ye	model.ye	duration	duration3	area	area3	depth	depth3
1	0	0	1	53	3	2000	2000	0	1	70	2	200	2
1	1	0	1	52	3	1993	1995	2	1	56.45	2	100	2
1	1	0	0	27	2	1978	1979	1	1	27.9	2	65	1
1	1	0	1	41	2	1990	1990	0	1	1400	3	230	2
1	1	1	0	59	3	1994	1994	0	1	30.26	2	700	3
1	1	0	1	65	3	1960	2004	44	3	70	2	1280	3
1	1	0	0	18	1	1990	2013	23	3	3.5	1	10	1
1	1	0	1	38	2	1995	1996	1	1	0.7	1	90	1
1	1	0	1	53	3	2007	2007	0	1	10.4	2	20	1
1	1	0	0	32	2	1994	2005	11	2	102.58	3	150	2
1	1	0	1	53	3	1973	1973	0	1	58	2	150	2
1	0	0	0	32	2	1996	2000	4	1	59.8	2	300	2
1	0	0	1	33	2	1996	2000	4	1	64.06	2	300	2
1	0	0	1	31	2	1996	2000	4	1	79.12	2	200	2
1	0	0	0	31	2	1996	2000	4	1	43.66	2	200	2
1	0	0	0	18	1	1991	1998	7	2	0.63	1	35	1
1	1	0	1	83	4	1990	1990	0	1	370.2	3	70	1
1	1	1	1	99	4	1986	1992	6	2	5.78	1	40	1
1	1	1	1	98	4	1990	1990	0	1	45	2	200	2
1	0	1	0	18	1	1990	1990	0	1	27.6	2	200	2
1	1	0	0	25	1	1955	1960	5	2	484.5	3	500	3
1	0	0	1	40	2	2003	2006	3	1	8.37	1	300	2
1	1	0	0	47	2	1993	2007	14	2	137	3	300	2

ecosyster	ecosyster	ecosyster	latitude	latitude3	Pred.B	Pred.b	Tot.Y	Tot.y	Pred.Y	Pred.y	TST	tst	T.product	t.producti
bay	marine	benthic	30_58	2	6.35	6.35	2.17	2.07	0.46	0.44	3.85	3.85	3.5	3.5
bay	marine	mixed	30_58	2	2.55	2.55	1.74	1.37	0.34	0.26	3.86	3.85	3.53	3.53
bay	marine	benthic	0_30	1	2.37	2.41	18.35	16.69	0.81	0.27	3.67	3.67	3.36	3.36
shelf	marine	mixed	58_90	3	6.89	12.26	0.32	0.28	0.3	0.27	3.71	3.71	3.28	3.28
shelf	marine	mixed	30_58	2	32.13	27.64	0.76	0.42	0.58	0.31	4.21	4.21	3.9	3.9
shelf	marine	mixed	30_58	2	32.56	32.77	6.12	3.28	3.39	1.77	4.2	4.37	3.88	3.88
bay	marine	benthic	30_58	2	0.48	0.56	0.25	0.17	0.01	0.01	3.41	3.41	3.11	3.11
shelf	marine	mixed	0_30	1	12.54	13.18	22.13	4.87	1.56	1.52	3.9	3.9	3.58	3.58
shelf	marine	benthic	0_30	1	2.15	1.64	0.78	0.22	0.17	0.08	3.83	3.82	3.38	3.38
shelf	marine	mixed	30_58	2	835.34	835.35	85.84	85.84	64.21	64.21	5.87	5.97	5.46	5.61
shelf	marine	mixed	30_58	2	8.28	8.51	2.18	1.8	1.48	1.29	4.39	4.37	3.96	3.96
shelf	marine	mixed	30_58	2	12.97	13.64	7.31	4.79	1.19	0.78	4.21	4.19	3.79	3.79
shelf	marine	mixed	30_58	2	25.48	26.1	4.98	3.04	1.31	0.69	4.25	4.24	3.85	3.85
shelf	marine	mixed	30_58	2	12.37	12.42	2.74	1.85	1.62	1.14	4.12	4.13	3.73	3.92
shelf	marine	mixed	30_58	2	23.51	23.51	2.62	1.66	1.19	0.67	4.21	4.2	3.81	3.81
bay	freshwate	benthic	30_58	2	20.72	20.72	51.35	31.13	9.11	8.32	5.84	5.29	4.84	4.92
bay	marine	mixed	0_30	1	31.97	59.16	0.27	0.01	0.17	0.01	4.52	4.54	3.99	4
bay	marine	mixed	0_30	1	7.34	7.35	4.01	0.16	3.03	0.04	4.31	4.2	3.82	3.82
shelf	marine	mixed	0_30	1	9.81	9.93	3.06	2.99	0.71	0.7	3.93	3.92	3.6	3.6
shelf	marine	mixed	0_30	1	1.02	1.36	16.99	16.99	0.36	0.55	4.43	4.43	4.11	4.11
shelf	marine	mixed	30_58	2	12.53	13.17	2.61	0	0.34	0	3.76	3.76	3.41	3.41
shelf	marine	mixed	30_58	2	2.97	2.99	2.83	1.85	1.06	0.75	3.29	3.25	2.9	2.9
shelf	marine	benthic	30_58	2	3.6	3.6	0.12	0.11	0.02	0.02	3.25	3.25	2.94	2.94

MTLc	mtlc	G.efficien	g.efficien	TPP	tpp	TPP.TR	tpp.tr	SYS.Produ	sys.Produ	TPP.TB	tpp.tb	TB.TST	tb.tst	TB
3.297	3.29	0.0007	0.0007	3.44	3.44	2.49	2.49	3.22	3.22	22.15	22.15	0.017	0.017	125.4
2.781	2.712	0.0005	0.0004	3.46	3.46	4.78	3.77	3.36	3.33	15.01	15.01	0.026	0.027	196.33
2.986	2.978	0.0102	0.0098	3.23	3.23	1.38	1.38	2.68	2.68	25.22	25.22	0.014	0.014	68.79
4.111	4.276	0.0002	0.0002	3.04	3.04	1.03	0.99	1.56	0	9.24	9.24	0.022	0.022	118.95
3.936	3.9	0.00	0	3.84	3.84	2.27	2.42	3.59	3.61	28.7	28.7	0.014	0.015	243.61
3.522	3.504	0.0007	0.0004	3.82	3.82	2.71	2.7	3.62	3.62	25.57	25.57	0.016	0.01	258.86
2.556	2.522	0.0002	0.0001	3.09	3.09	11.66	11.66	3.05	3.05	19.43	19.43	0.024	0.024	63.97
2.521	3.076	0.0046	0.0016	3.46	3.46	1.93	1.86	3.14	3.13	12.92	12.05	0.028	0.029	225.02
2.801	2.956	0.0002	0.0001	3.3	3.3	1.07	1.02	2.14	1.65	19.16	19.59	0.015	0.015	106.25
3.753	3.809	0.0006	0	5.28	5.28	0	1.09	0	4.23	34.82	34.82	0.007	0.005	5517.01
3.659	3.715	0.0002	0.0002	3.91	3.91	6.82	4.52	3.84	3.8	34.8	34.8	0.009	0.009	237.79
2.631	2.657	0.0014	0.0011	3.62	3.62	1.27	1.1	2.96	2.59	25.87	25.87	0.01	0.01	164.31
2.902	2.916	0.0008	0.0006	3.68	3.68	1.2	1.06	2.9	2.48	27.23	27.23	0.009	0.01	178.1
3.578	3.58	0.0006	0.000284	3.55	3.81	1	1.67	1.48	3.42	25.54	41	0.01	0.01	141.28
3.187	3.11	0.0005	0.0003	3.63	3.63	1.13	1.01	2.69	1.67	24.81	24.81	0.01	0.01	172.12
3.109	3.142	0.0009	0	4.65	4.65	0	1.01	0	2.89	21.51	21.51	0.003	0.011	2116
3.674	3.776	0.00	0	3.72	3.72	0.84	0.54	0	0	8.08	7.5	0.019	0.02	657.81
3.758	3.393	0.0004	0	3.68	3.68	2.11	1.34	3.4	3.08	22.49	22.49	0.01	0.013	212.99
3.168	3.173	0.0008	0.0008	3.54	3.54	2.82	2.82	3.35	3.35	16.6	16.59	0.024	0.025	212.67
2.771	2.783	0.0014	0.0014	4.06	4.06	2.4	2.4	3.82	3.82	42.14	42.14	0.01	0.01	272.68
3.294	3.294	0.0013	0.0013	3.28	3.28	1.08	1.08	2.18	2.18	7.5	7.5	0.043	0.043	255.95
3.474	3.523	0.0043	0.0034	2.72	2.72	1.98	1.23	2.42	2	16.2	16.2	0.016	0.018	33.04
3.088	3.098	0.0001	0.0001	2.85	2.85	3.09	3.09	2.68	2.68	14.99	14.99	0.026	0.026	47.51

tb	CI	ci	SOI	soi	pedigree	fleet	fleet3	MTE	D.MTE	mte	D.mte	PPR.harve	D.PPRh
125.4	0.167	0.166	0.219	0.217	0.22	19	2	15.6	2	15.6	2	2.78	2
196.33	0.169	0.168	0.125	0.12	0.39	9	1	11.7	2	11.6	2	2.66	2
68.79	0.244	0.23	0.326	0.307	0.18	4	1	12.8	2	12.5	2	2.51	2
118.95	0.207	0.203	0.228	0.216	0.13	6	1	18.2	2	21.1	2	1.88	1
243.61	0.175	0.173	0.283	0.245	0.28	11	2	NA	0	NA	0	NA	0
258.86	0.185	0.184	0.161	0.153	0.21	7	1	16.1	2	15.9	2	3.32	2
63.97	0.218	0.199	0.274	0.23	0.31	5	1	8.1	1	7.8	1	0.96	1
241.26	0.278	0.263	0.227	0.208	0.3	3	1	17.4	2	17.2	2	2.24	2
103.89	0.23	0.225	0.227	0.223	0.44	48	2	NA	0	NA	0	NA	0
5517.01	0.213	0.206	0.194	0.187	0.6	1	1	23.8	2	12.5	2	4.94	2
237.79	0.222	0.221	0.331	0.313	0.33	9	1	NA	0	20.4	0	NA	0
164.31	0.354	0.342	0.27	0.267	0.41	1	1	15	2	15.1	2	1.54	1
178.1	0.334	0.323	0.302	0.296	0.39	1	1	15.5	2	15.7	2	1.64	1
159.15	0.34	0.329	0.29	0.284	0.4	1	1	15.6	2	15.6	2	1.43	1
172.12	0.344	0.334	0.277	0.268	0.41	1	1	13.1	2	12.9	2	1.2	1
2116	0.249	0.25	0.124	0.127	0.35	2	1	16	2	7.3	2	4.31	2
708.19	0.164	0.159	0.207	0.228	0.457	10	2	NA	0	NA	0	NA	0
212.98	0.14	0.138	0.232	0.231	0.413	8	1	NA	0	NA	0	NA	0
212.67	0.265	0.263	0.431	0.435	0.41	17	2	NA	0	NA	0	NA	0
272.68	0.246	0.23	0.139	0.12	0.39	2	1	6	1	6.4	1	3.4	2
255.95	0.296	0.296	0.156	0.156	0.34	1	1	13.5	2	13.5	2	2.64	2
33.04	0.286	0.281	0.175	0.177	0.61	5	1	17.4	2	17.2	2	1.87	1
47.51	0.164	0.163	0.458	0.458	0.25	16	2	11.3	2	11.3	2	1.14	1

ppr.harve	D.pprh	PPR.consu	D.PPRc	ppr.consu	D.pprc
2.74	2	3.78	2	3.78	2
2.61	2	3.64	2	3.64	2
2.44	2	3.46	2	3.46	2
1.96	1	3.79	2	3.87	2
NA	0	NA	0	NA	0
3.17	2	4.17	2	4.17	2
0.88	1	2.42	1	2.43	1
2.04	2	3.76	2	3.8	2
NA	0	NA	0	NA	0
4.71	2	6.13	2	6.14	2
1.87	0	NA	0	3.91	0
1.44	1	4.02	2	4.03	2
1.56	1	4.1	2	4.1	2
1.34	1	4.02	2	4.11	2
0.97	1	3.99	2	4.11	2
4.25	2	5.43	2	5.45	2
NA	0	NA	0	NA	0
NA	0	NA	0	NA	0
NA	0	NA	0	NA	0
3.42	2	4.25	2	4.26	2
2.64	2	3.97	2	3.97	2
1.76	1	3.17	2	3.18	2
1.1	1	2.91	1	2.91	1

Metadata definitions

title	Title of publication
year	The year the study was published
author	Author(s) of the publication
type	Type of publication e.g. a report or a paper
journal	Name of publication type
currency_units	Currency units used in the model (e.g. t/km^2/year)
time_units	Time units used in the model e.g. year or month
discards_in_fishery	Whether discards are included in the fishery
discard.B_t.km2	Biomass of discards in t/km^2
fisheries	Was the study focus on fisheries
aquaculture	Was the study focus on aquaculture
environment	Was the study focus on the environment
structure_function	Was the study focus on structure and function of the ecosystem
pollution	Was the study focus on pollution
species_of_interest	Was there a focus on a particular species of importance (icon species)
keystone_analysis	Was a keystone analysis done
ecopath	Was Ecopath used in the study
ecosim	Was Ecosim used in the study
ecospace	Was Ecospace used in the study
stanza_groups	Were stanza groups included in the functional groups
number_groups	The number of functional groups in the model
groups	Group categories
model_year_start	The start year of the model
model_year_end	The end year of the model
area	Area (size) of the ecosystem studied
Area	Area category
depth	Mean depth of the ecosystem study
Depth	Depth category
ecosystem_type	Type of ecosystem
ecosystem_categ	Category of ecosystem

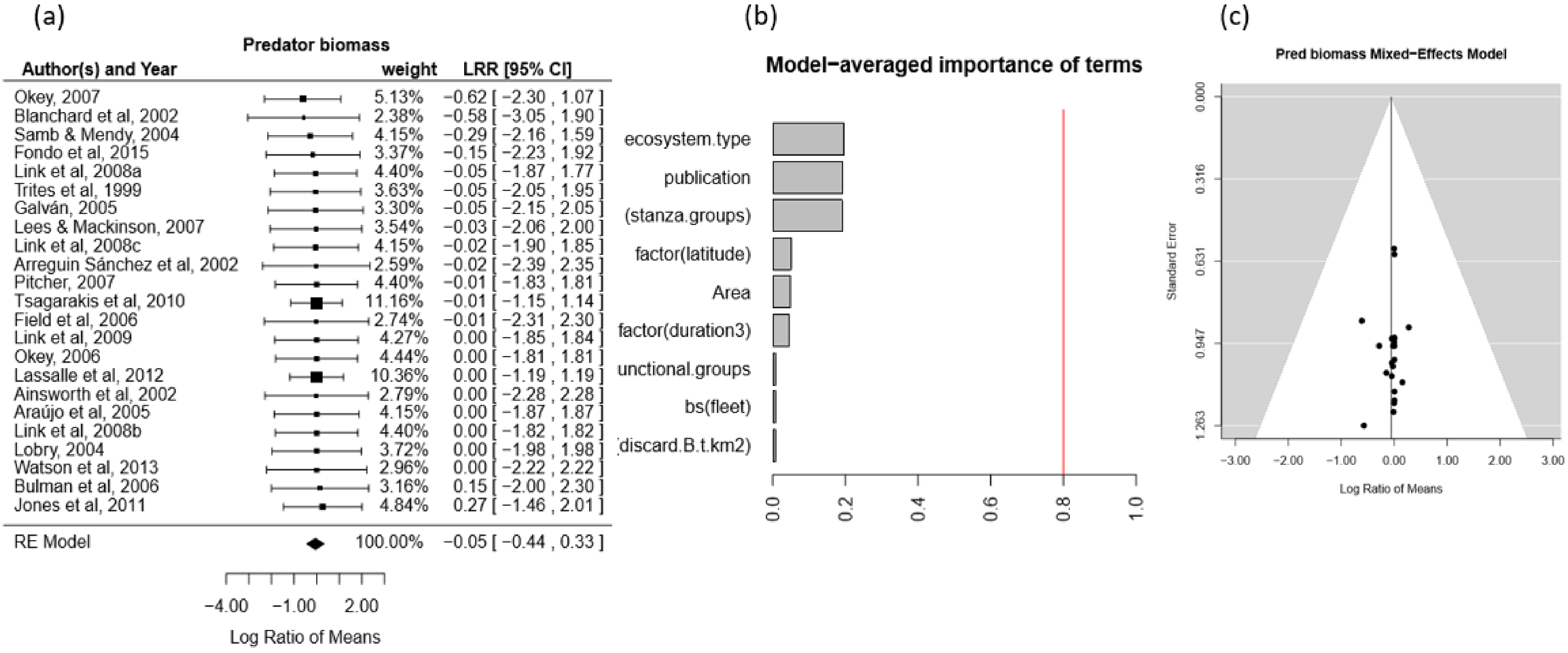
ecosystem_description	If modelled area is pelagic, benthic or mixed
latitude	Latitude location of the ecosystem
Latitude	Latitude category
Pred_B	Predator (TL>2.5) biomass with discards
Pred_b	Predator (TL>2.5) biomass without discards
Tot_Y	Total catch with discards
Tot_y	Total catch without discards
Pred_Y	Predator catch with discards
Pred_y	Predator catch without discards
TST	Total system throughput with discards
tst	Total system throughput without discards
T_production	Total system production with discards
t_production	Total system production without discards
MTLc	Mean trophic level of the catch with discards
mtlc	Mean trophic level of the catch without discards
G_efficiency	Gross efficiency with discards
g_efficiency	Gross efficiency without discards
TPP	Total primary production with discards
tpp	Total primary production without discards
TPP_TR	Total primary production/ Total respiration with discards
tpp_tr	Total primary production/ Total respiration without discards
SYS_Production	System production with discards
sys_Production	System production without discards
TPP_TB	Total primary production/ Total biomass with discards
tpp_tb	Total primary production/ Total biomass without discards
TB_TST	Total biomass/ Total system throughput with discards
tb_tst	Total biomass/ Total system throughput without discards
TB	Total biomass with discards
tb	Total biomass without discards
CI	Connectance index with discards
ci	Connectance index without discards
SOI	System omnivory index with discards
soi	System omnivory index without discards
pedigree	Pedigree index

Pedigree	Category for pedigree index
fleet	Number of fleet operating in the system
Fleet	Category of fleet
MTE	Mean transfer efficiency with discards
D_MTE	Dummie mean transfer efficiency with discards
mte	Mean transfer efficiency without discards
D_mte	Dummie mean transfer efficiency without discards
PPR_harvest	Primary production required for harvest with discards
D_PPRh	Dummie of primary production required for harvest with discards
ppr_harvest	Primary production required for harvest without discards
D_pprh	Dummie of primary production required for harvest without discards
PPR_consumption	Primary production required for consumption
D-PPRc	Dummie primary production required for consumption
ppr_consumption	Primary production required for consumption
D-pprc	Dummie primary production required for consumption

Appendix 5

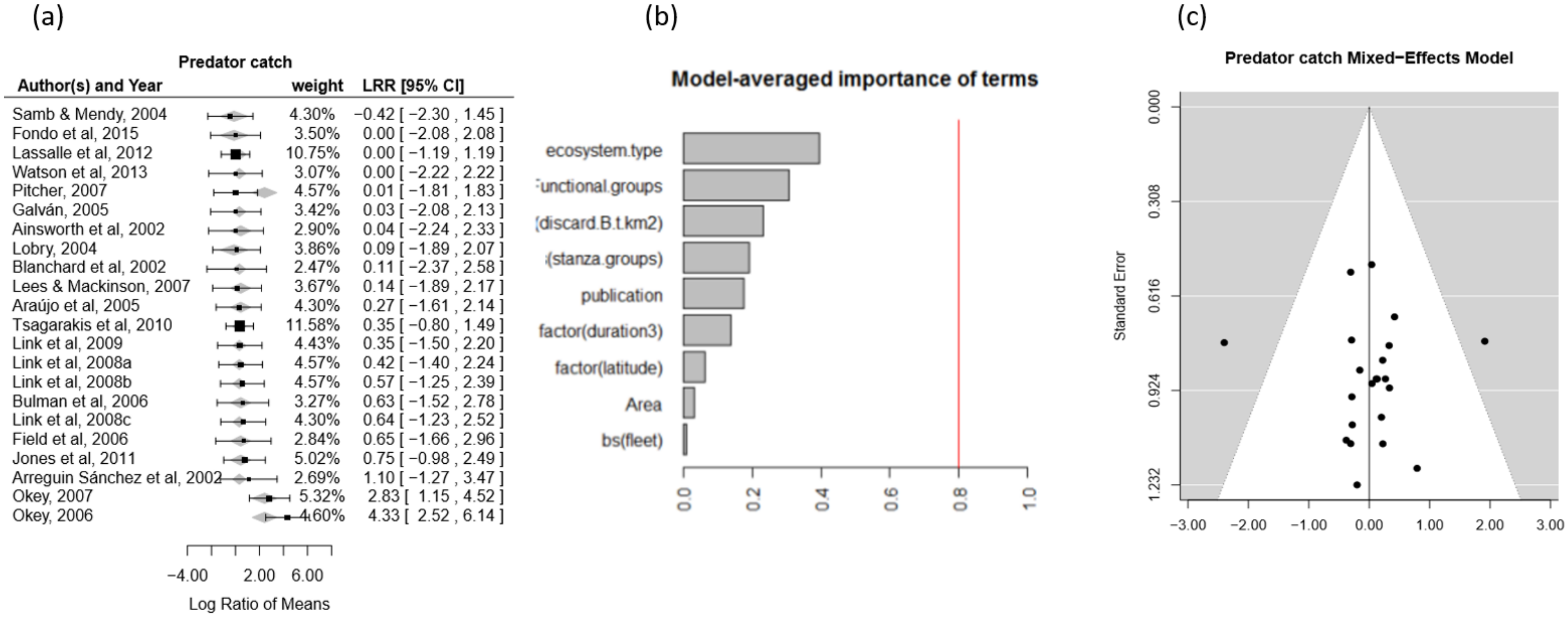
Unweighted analysis plots

Appendix 5a



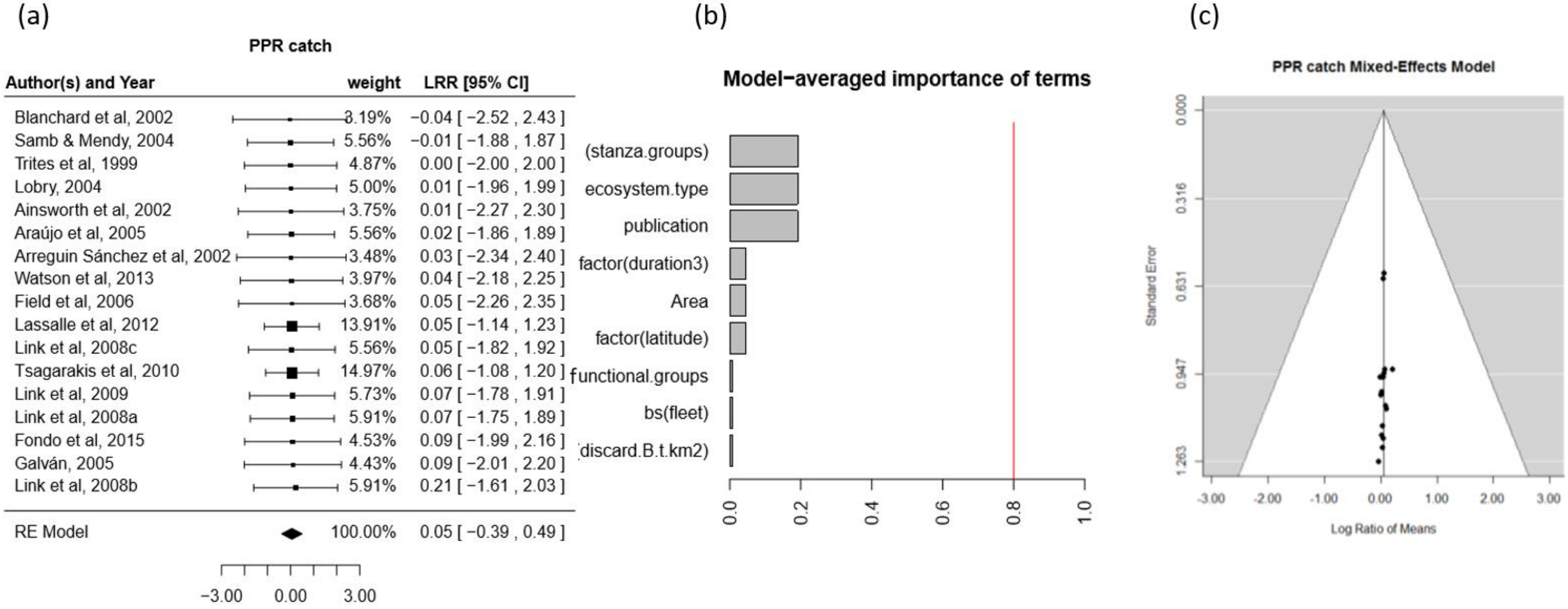
(a) Random-effects forest plot of weighted summary measure of log response ratio for predator biomass with/ without discards for all the studies, (b) the corresponding covariate contributions to model fitting in the meta-analysis and (c) funnel plot analysing for publication bias.

Appendix 5b



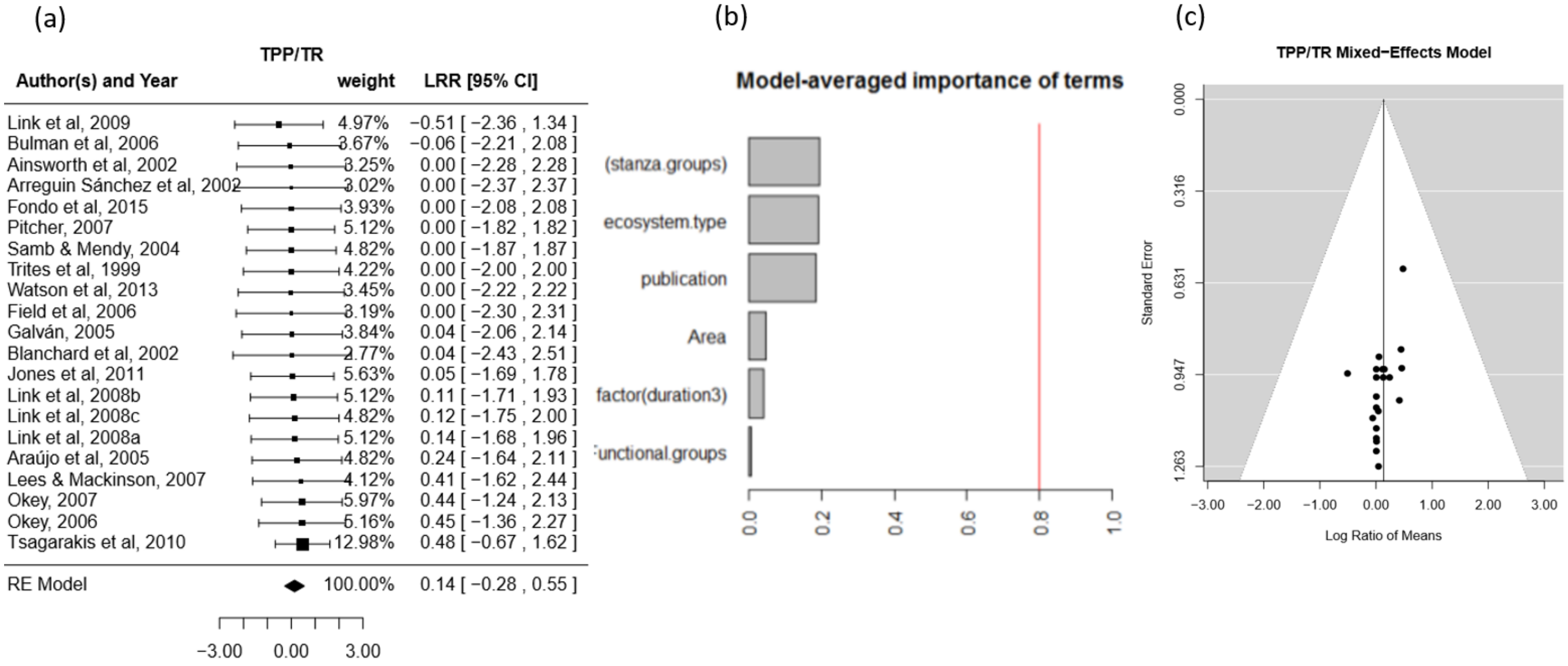
(a) Random-effects forest plot of weighted summary measure of log response ratio for predator catch with/ without discards for all the studies, (b) the corresponding covariate contributions to model fitting in the meta-analysis and (c) funnel plot analysing for publication bias.

Appendix 5c



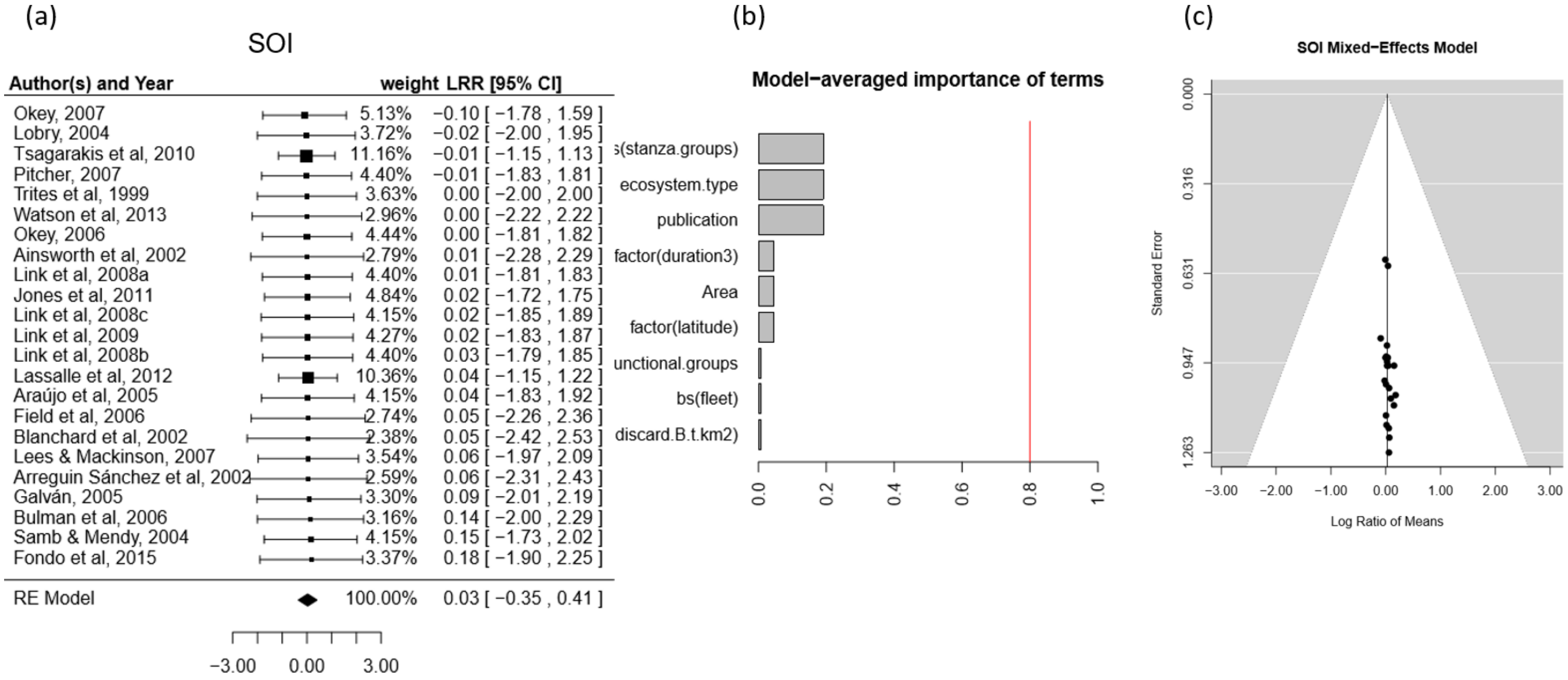
(a) Random-effects forest plot of weighted summary measure of log response ratio for PPR harvest with/ without discards for all the studies, (b) the corresponding covariate contributions to model fitting in the meta-analysis and (c) funnel plot analysing for publication bias.

Appendix 5d



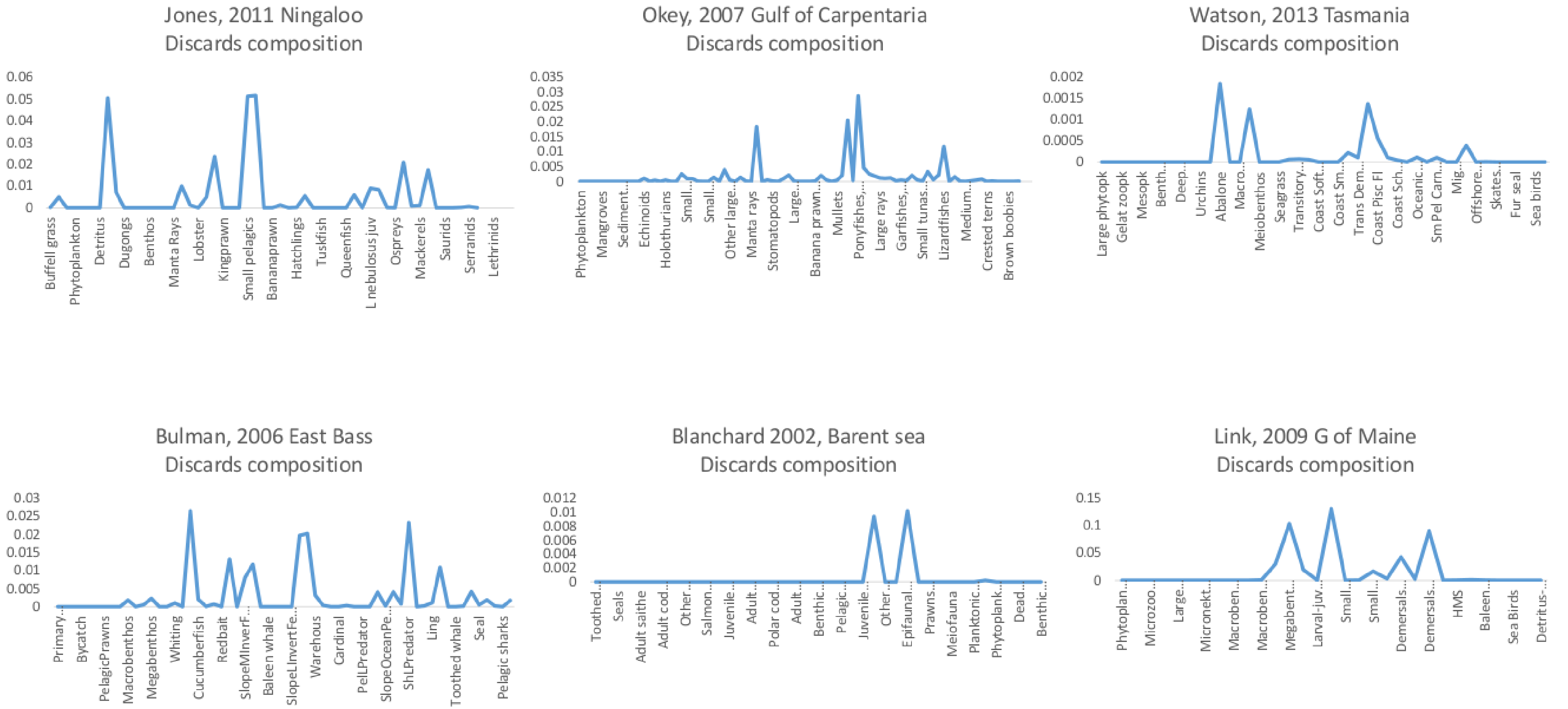
(a) Random-effects forest plot of weighted summary measure of log response ratio for TPP/TR with/ without discards for all the studies, (b) the corresponding covariate contributions to model fitting in the meta-analysis and (c) funnel plot analysing for publication bias.

Appendix 5e



(a) Random-effects forest plot of weighted summary measure of log response ratio for SOI with/ without discards for all the studies, (b) the corresponding covariate contributions to model fitting in the meta-analysis and (c) funnel plot analysing for publication bias.

Appendix 6


Jones, 2011 Ningaloo Discards composition

Okey, 2007 Gulf of Carpentaria Discards composition

Watson, 2013 Tasmania Discards composition

Bulman, 2006 East Bass Discards composition

Blanchard 2002, Barent sea Discards composition

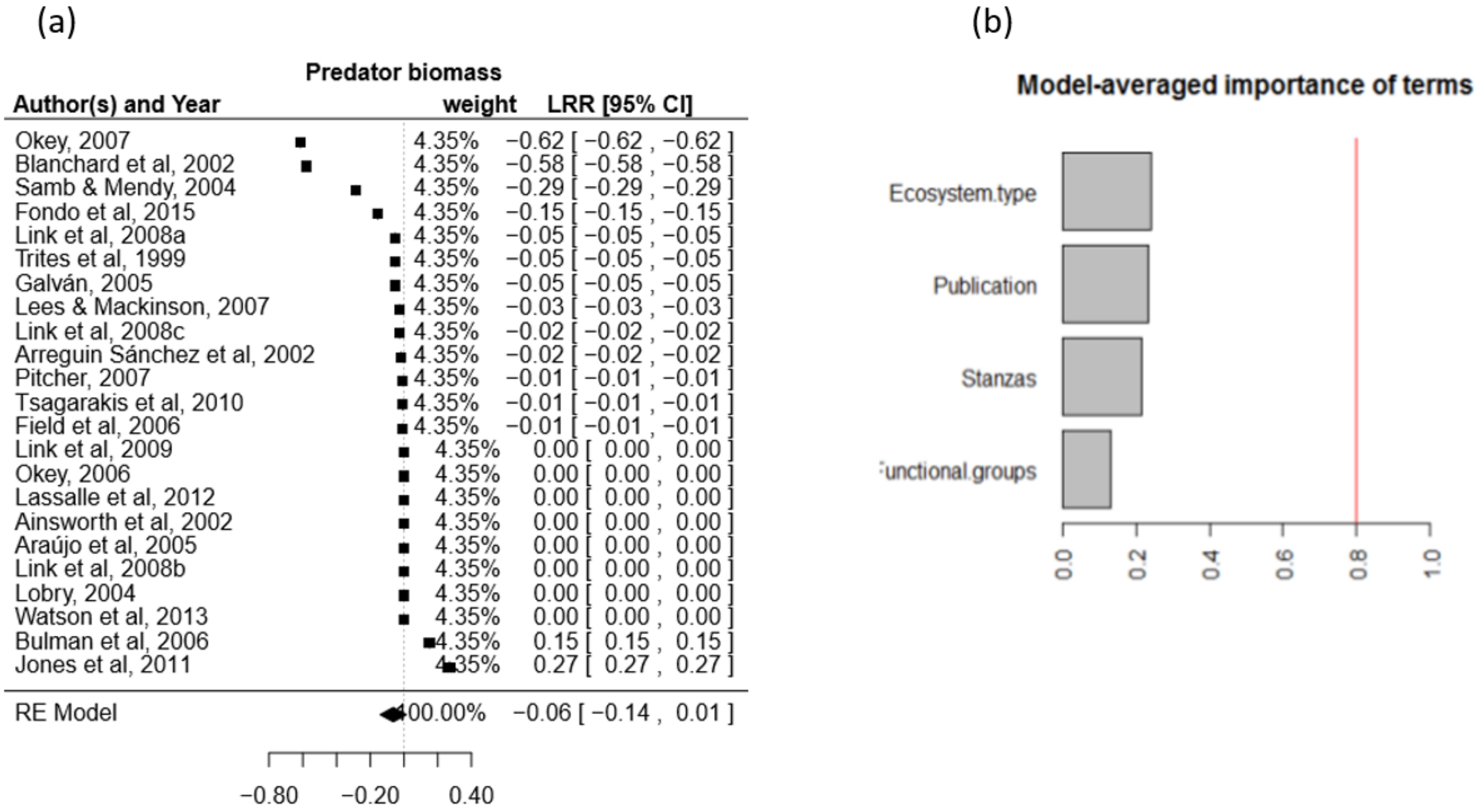
Link, 2009 G of Maine Discards composition

Graphs showing the composition of discards for two studies each with positive response for predator biomass (Jones, 2011 and Bulman, 2006), negative response (Okey, 2007 and Blanchard, 2002) and no response (Watson, 2013 and Link 2009).

Appendix 7

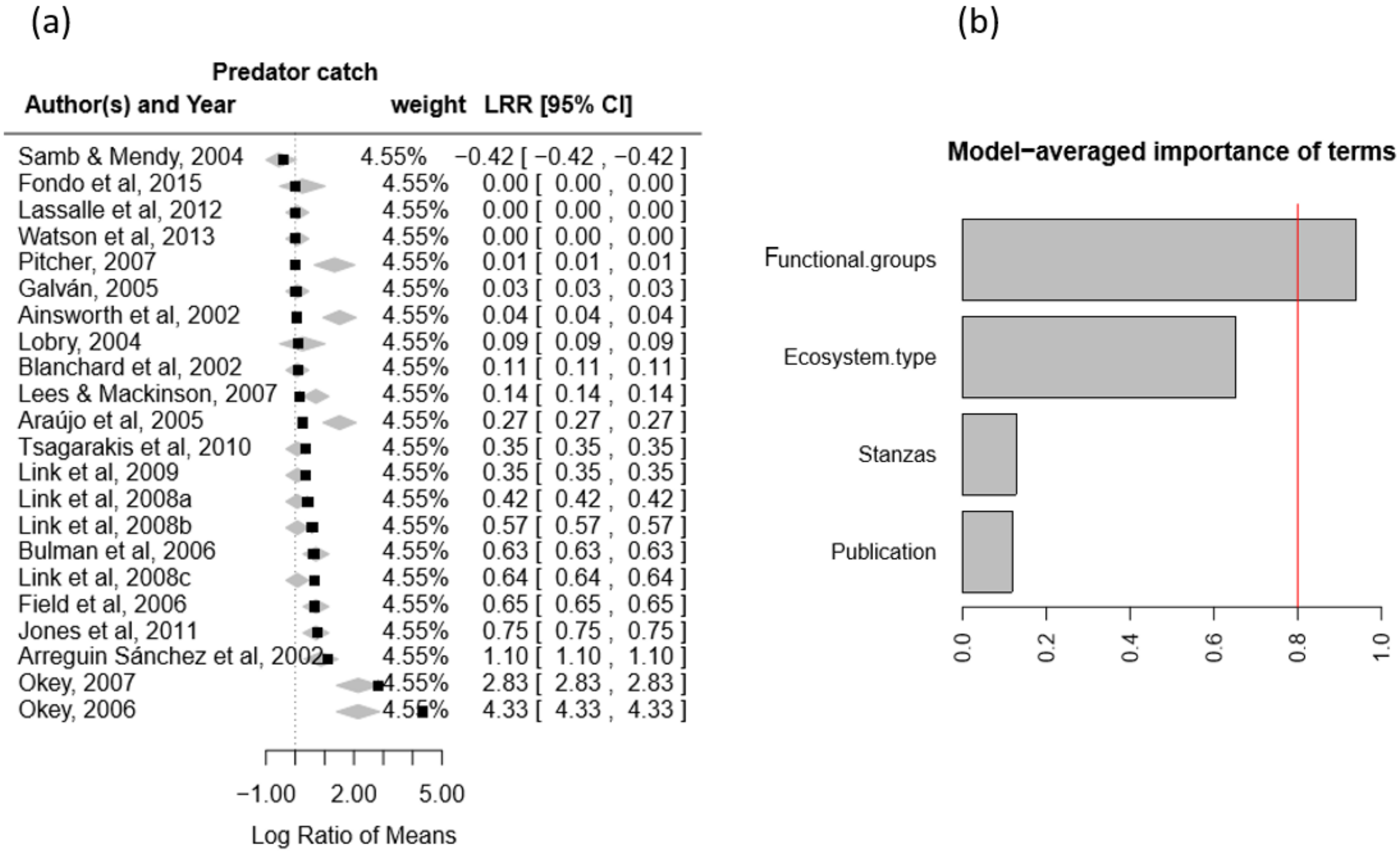
Unweighted analysis plots

Appendix 7a



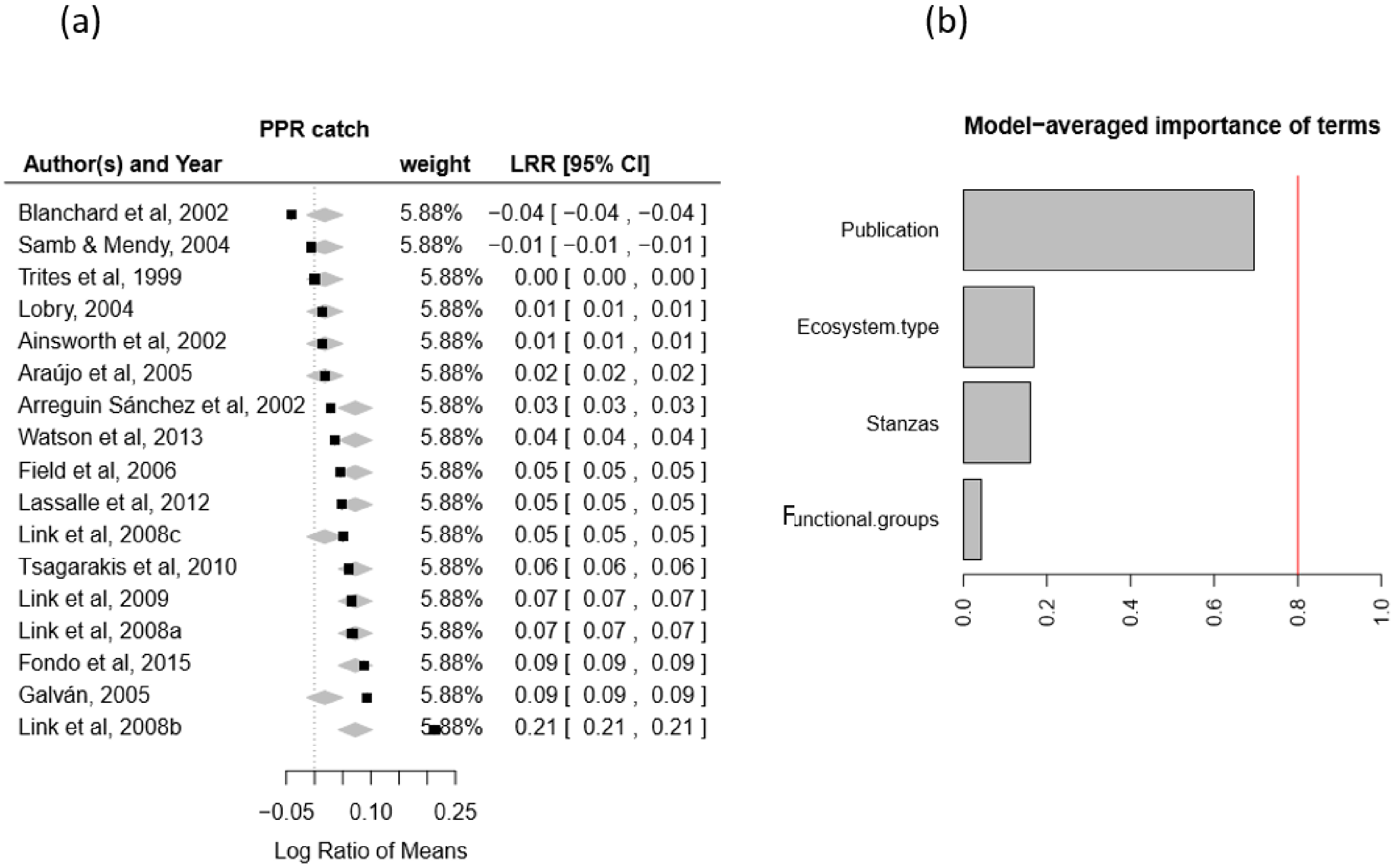
(a) Random-effects forest plot of the unweighted summary measure of log response ratio for predator biomass with/ without discards for all the studies and (b) the corresponding covariate contributions to model fitting in the meta-analysis.

Appendix 7b



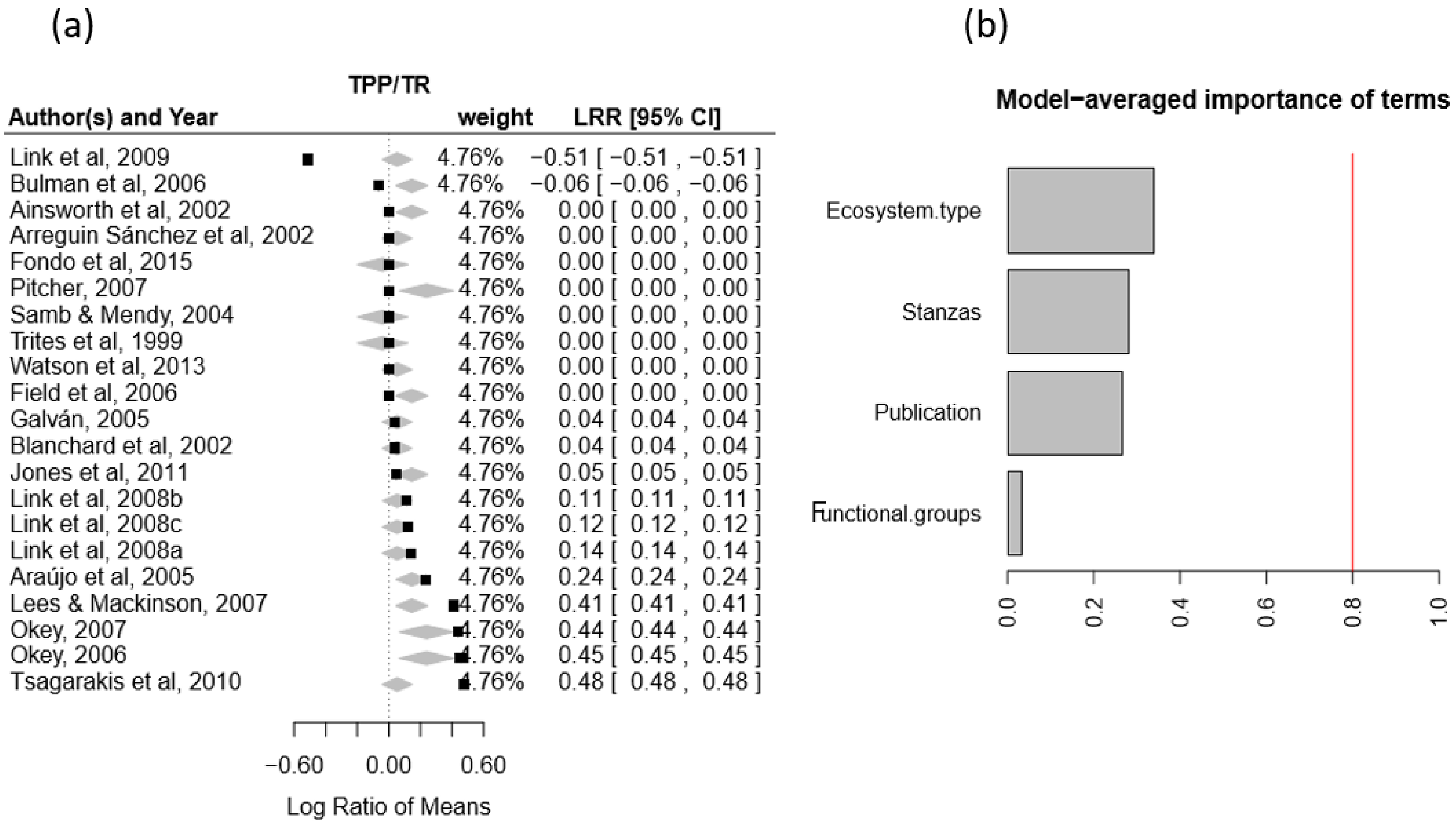
(a) Random-effects forest plot of the unweighted summary measure of log response ratio for predator catch with/ without discards for all the studies and (b) the corresponding covariate contributions to model fitting in the meta-analysis.

Appendix 7c



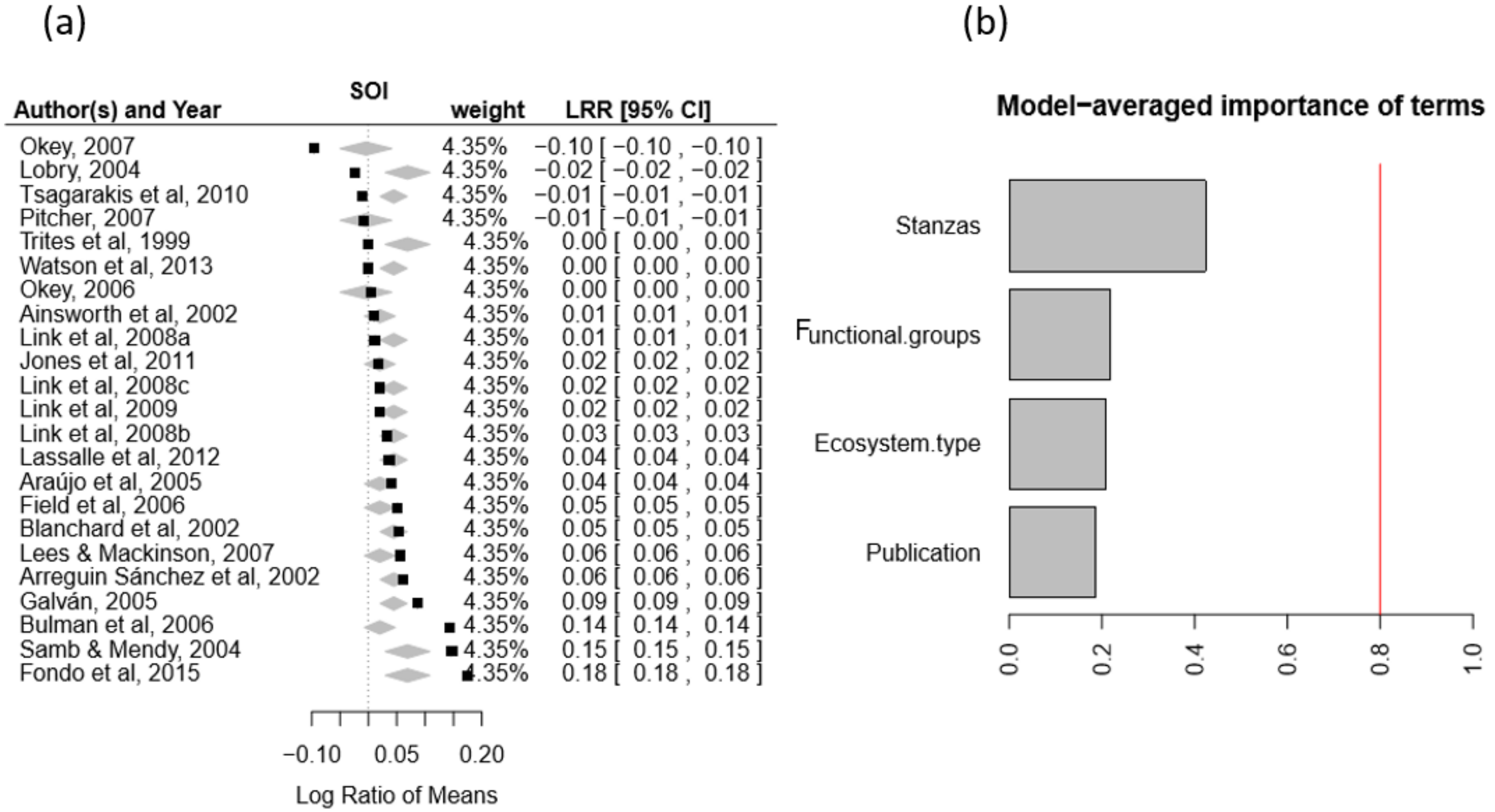
(a) Random-effects forest plot of the unweighted summary measure of log response ratio for PPR harvest with/ without discards for all the studies and (b) the corresponding covariate contributions to model fitting in the meta-analysis.

Appendix 7d



(a) Random-effects forest plot of the unweighted summary measure of log response ratio for TPP/TR with/ without discards for all the studies and (b) the corresponding covariate contributions to model fitting in the meta-analysis.

Appendix 7e

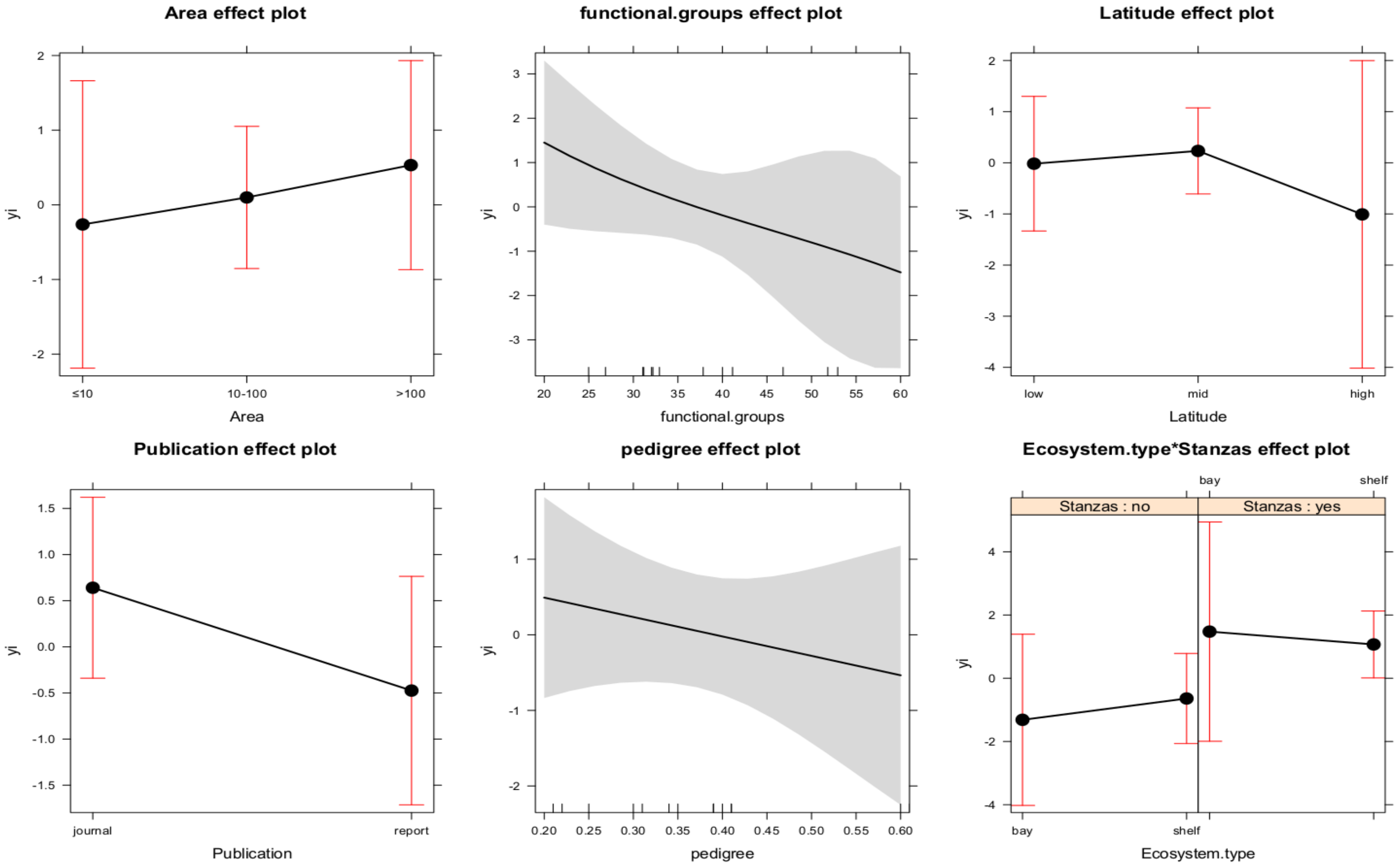


(a) Random-effects forest plot of the unweighted summary measure of log response ratio for SOI with/ without discards for all the studies and (b) the corresponding covariate contributions to model fitting in the meta-analysis.

Appendix 8

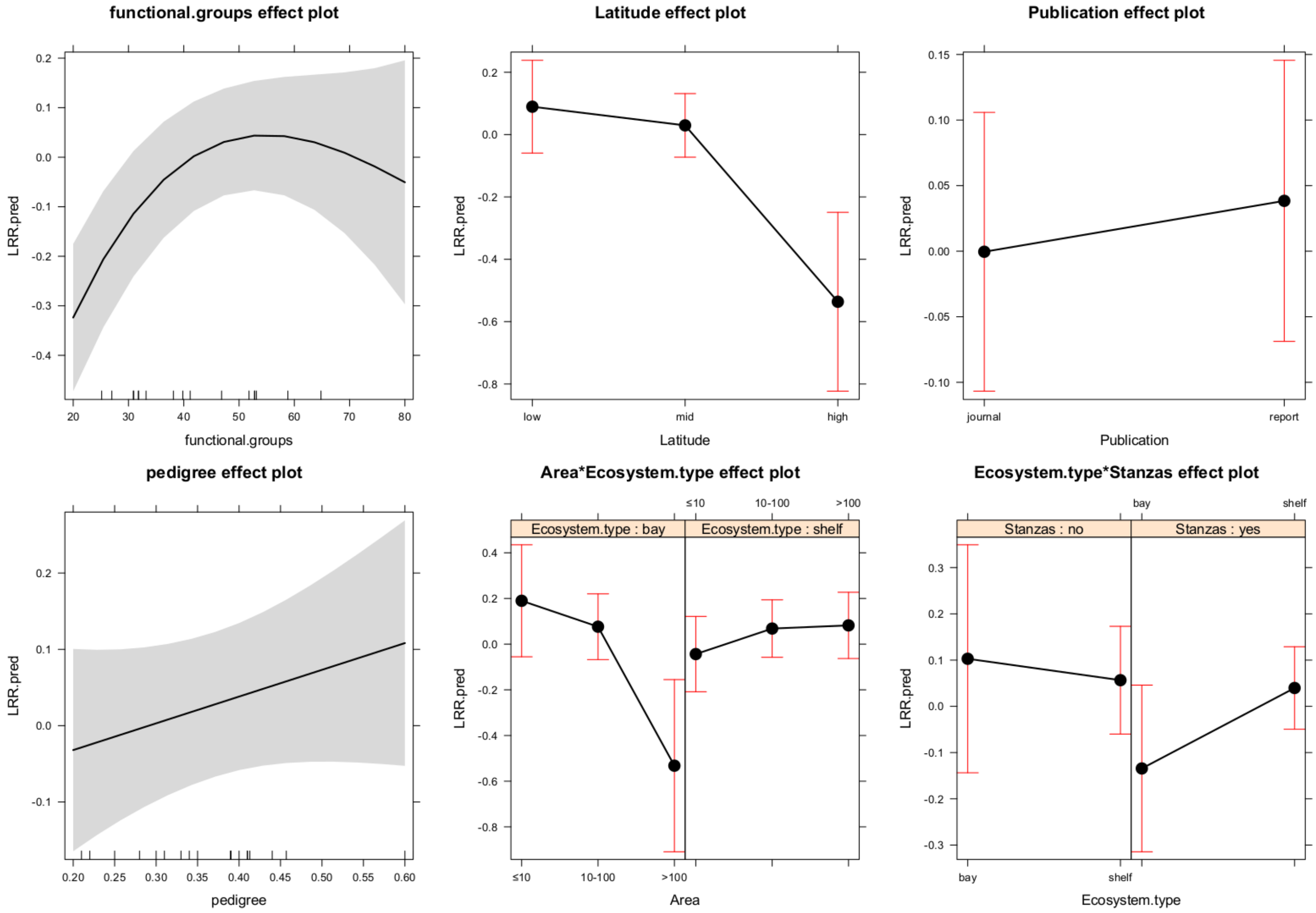
Effects display

Appendix 8a



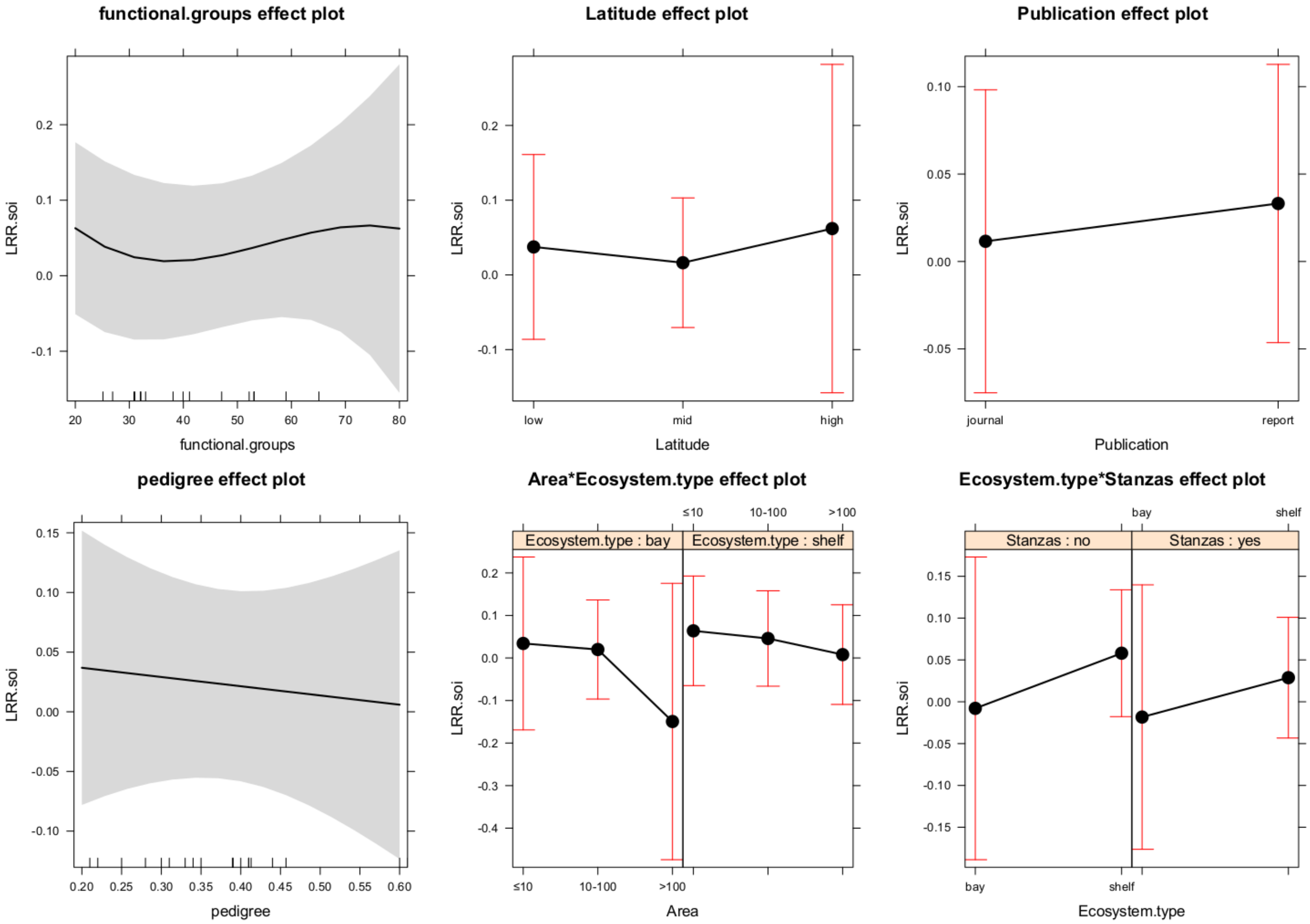
Effect display for unweighted meta-regressions (for PPR harvest)

Appendix 8b



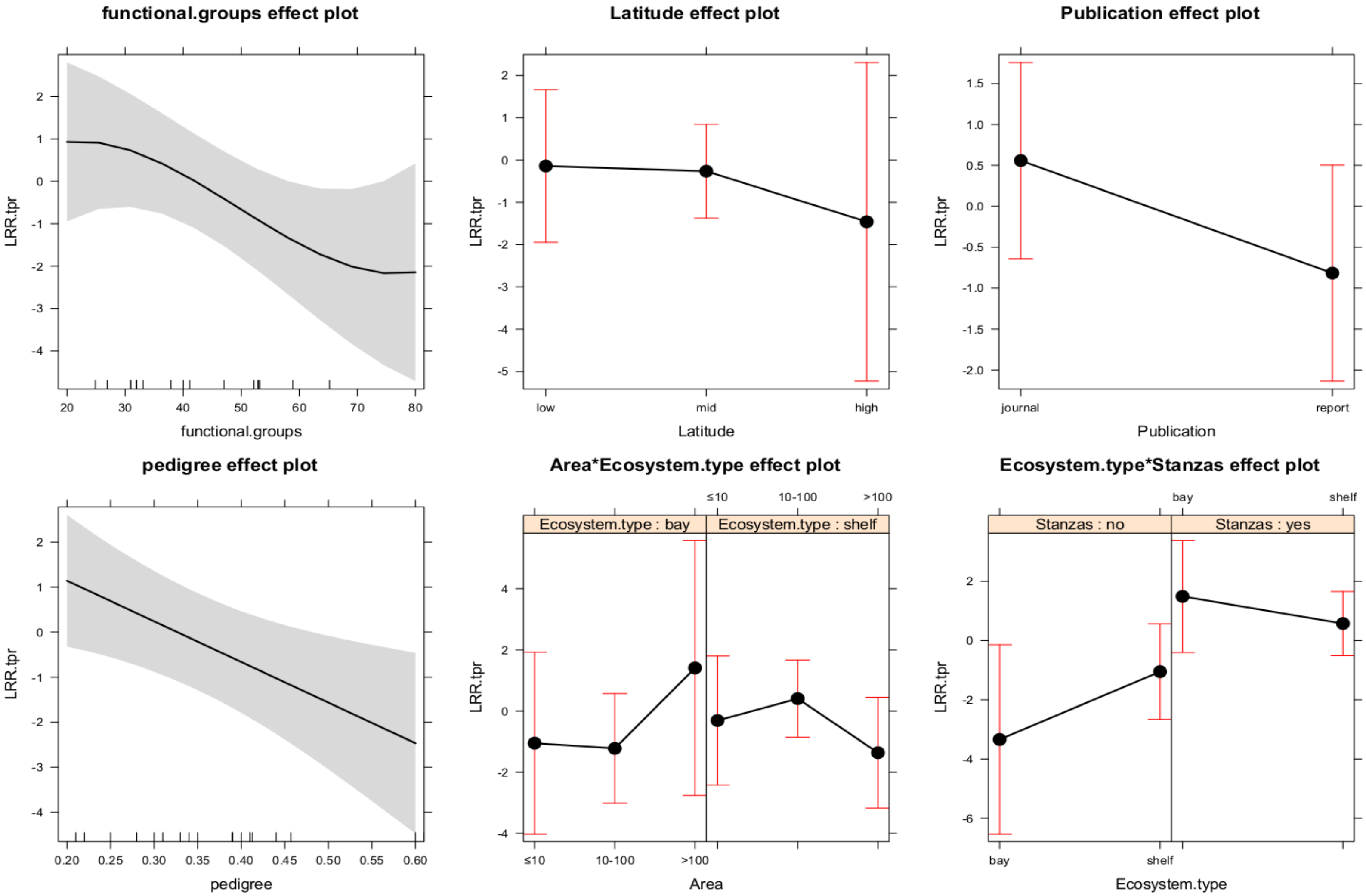
Effect display for unweighted meta-regressions (for predator biomass)

Appendix 8c



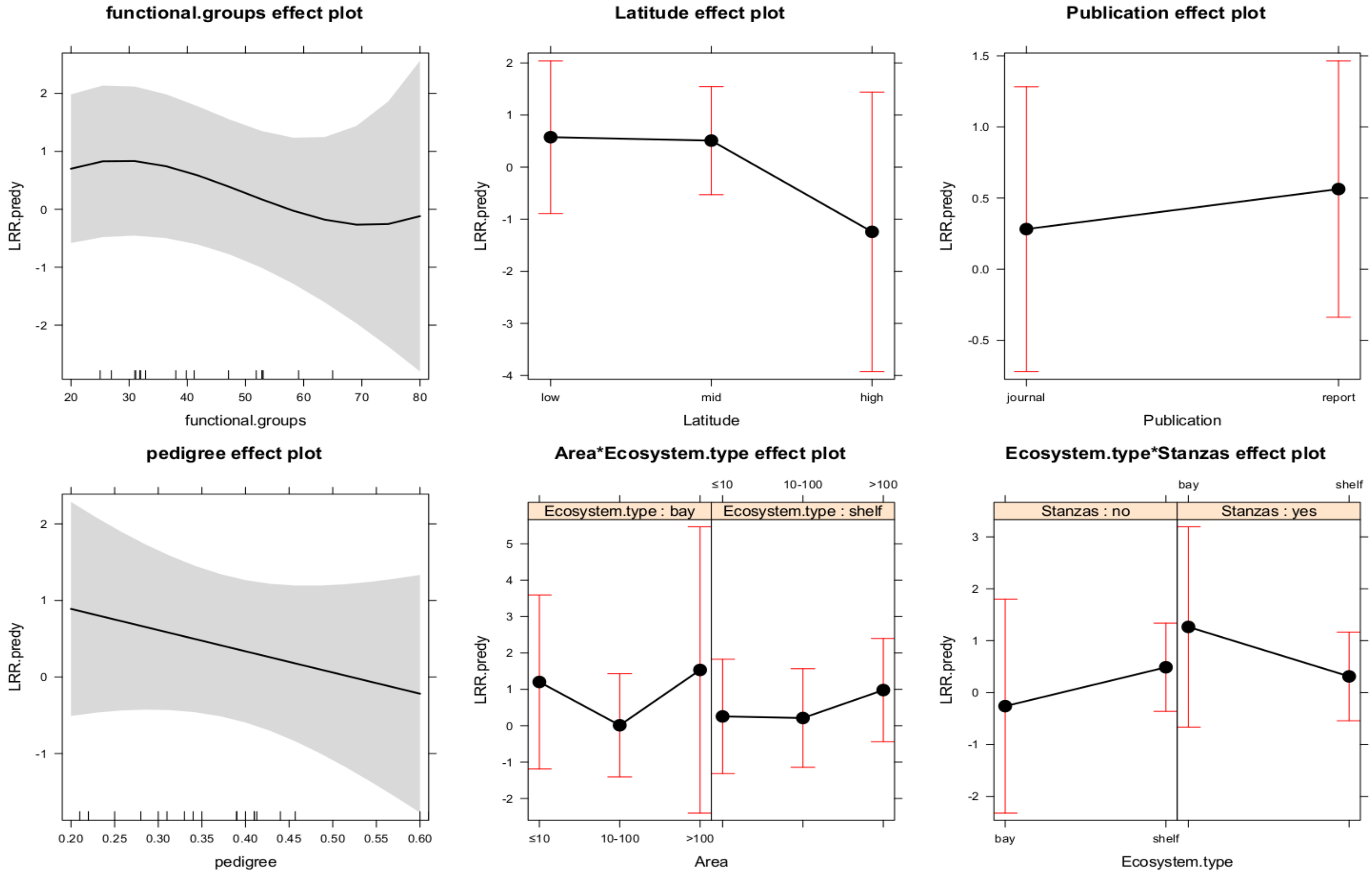
Effect display for unweighted meta-regressions (for SOI)

Appendix 8d



Effect display for unweighted meta-regressions (for TPP/TR)

Appendix 8e



Effect display for unweighted meta-regressions (for predator catch)

Appendix 9

Table 1: Functional groups of the Moreton Bay ecosystem model

No.	Functional group	Components
1	Sea birds	Silver gulls, cormorants, crested terns*
2	Dolphins	Indo-Pacific bottlenose dolphins
3	Sharks	*Carcharhinus* spp
4	Pelagic fish	Trevally, Tuna, Mackerel and Whiting
5	Demersal fish	Rays, Cod, Bream, Snapper, Tailor and Flathead
6	Omnivores	Mullet and *Siganus* spp
7	Dugongs	*Dugong dugon*
8	Turtles	Green turtles
9	Sand crabs	*Portunus armatus*
10	Prawns	Penaeid prawns
11	Jellyfish	Scyphozoa, *Catostylus mosaicus*
12	Macrobenthos	Other crabs, mantis shrimps, annelids, gastropods, echinoderms
13	Zooplankton	Zooplankton
14	Seagrasses	Seagrasses
15	Macroalgae	Macroalgae
16	Phytoplankton	Phytoplankton
17	Discards	Discards
18	Detritus	Detritus

* (shorebirds (Skilleter pers. comm.) but included here based on the data sources which grouped them as seabirds)

Appendix 10

Table 3: Data sources for the different functional groups

No.	Functional group	Source
1	Sea birds	(Blaber and Wassenberg, 1989); Dunning (2007); Australia Fisheries Management Authority www.afma.gova.au/); (Wassenberg and Hill, 1990)
2	Dolphins	(Ansmann et al., 2012, Ansmann Ina Christiane, 2011); (Chilvers et al., 2003); Corkeron et al. (1997); (Chilvers and Corkeron, 2001, Chilvers et al., 2005)
3	Sharks	DAFF; (Stephen, 2007) (Taylor and Bennett, 2013); FishBase; Taylor, (Pierce et al., 2011)
4	Pelagic fish	DAFF; FishBase; (Kruck et al, 2009)
5	Demersal fish	DAFF, (Pierce et al., 2011, Kyne and Bennett, 2002); (Morton et al., 1987); FishBase; (Pollock and Williams, 1983); (Pillans, 2006); (Pollock and Williams, 1983, Pollock, 1982a, Pollock, 1982b, Morton et al., 1987
6	Omnivores	Gribble 2003; (Edgar and Shaw, 1995); (Capper et al., 2006); (Budarf et al., 2011)
7	Dugongs	Lanyon (Lanyon et al., 2010) (2003); Edgar and Shaw, (1995); Takahashi (2008); (Preen, 1995); (Chilvers et al., 2005); (Marsh et al., 1982); (Lanyon et al., 2010); (Perry et al., 1996); (Heinsohn et al., 1977); (Heinsohn et al., 1978); (Sheppard et al., 2006); Burgessa et al 2012; Marsh et al 1999
8	Turtles	Gribble 2003; Takahashi (2008); Limpus 2008; (Limpus et al., 1994); (Brand-Gardner et al., 1999); (Arthur et al., 2007); (Kuiper-Linley et al., 2007); (Arthur et al., 2008); (Bjorndal et al., 2000); (Chaloupka et al., 2004); Bjorndal (1997); (Chaloupka, 2001, Chaloupka et al., 2004, Chaloupka and Limpus, 2001)
9	Sand crabs	Courtney et al (2009); Criales-Hernandez et al 2006; DAFF; Williams, 1982; (Hill and Wassenberg, 1990); Weng 1992; Williams 1981; Wu & Shin 1997; Edgar 1990; (Campbell and Sumpton, 2009)
10	Prawns	Courtney et al (2009); Courtney et al (1995); Gribble 2003; DAFF; (Barber and Lee, 1975); (Masel and Smallwood, 2000); (Skilleter et al., 2005); Brey (2001)

11	Jellyfish	Wang 2012; Pitt & Kingsford, 2003(Pitt and Lucas, 2014); (Matt, 2007); (West et al., 2009); (Titelman et al., 2006); (Pitt and Kingsford, 2003b, Pitt and Kingsford, 2003a); Pitt et al 2007; (Pitt et al., 2007); (Peach and Pitt, 2005); (Kingsford et al., 2000); (Gershwin et al., 2010)
12	Macrobenthos	Edgar & Shaw (1995); Groenewold & Fonds (2000); SeaLifeBase, Brey (2001)
13	Zooplankton	Gribble 2003; Schlacher et al 2009; (Jacoby and Greenwood, 1989); (Greenwood, 1981); (Carr and Pitt, 2008); (Barber and Lee, 1975); (Greenwood, 1982)
14	Seagrasses	EPA 2007; (Young and Kirkman, 1975); (Kirkman, 1978); (Finn et al., 2010); (Boström et al., 2006); Takahashi et al 2008; (McMahon, 2003); (Peterken and Conacher, 1997); (Roelfsema et al., 2009); (Skilleter et al., 2007); (Perry et al., 1996); (Saunders et al., 2013); (Melville and Connolly, 2005)
15	Macroalgae	Fulton & Smith 2010; (Watkinson et al., 2005); (Pittman and Pittman, 2005); (Bell and Elmetri, 2007); (Arthur et al., 1991); Quigg et al 2008
16	Phytoplankton	Glibert (2006); (Wulff et al., 2011); (Gabric et al., 1998); (James et al., 1998); O'Donohue et al 2000; (Glibert et al., 2006, Glibert and Dennison, 2000); (Schlacher et al., 2008), (Quigg et al., 2010);
17	Discards	Gribble 2003; Wassenberg and Hill, 1990; Wassenberg and Hill 1989;
18	Detritus	Gribble 2003

References for Chapter 3 Appendix 10

Ansmann IC. 2011. Fine-Scale Population Structure of Indo-Pacific Bottlenose Dolphins, Tursiops aduncus, in Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia: The University of Queensland, School of Biological Sciences

Ansmann IC, Parra GJ, Chilvers BL, Lanyon JM. 2012. Dolphins restructure social system after reduction of commercial fisheries. Animal Behaviour 84(3):575-581.

Arthur KE, Boyle MC, Limpus CJ. 2008. Ontogenetic changes in diet and habitat use in green sea turtle (Chelonia mydas) life history. Marine Ecology Progress Series 362:303-311.

Arthur KE, Limpus CJ, Balazs GH, Udy JW, Shaw GR. 1991. Ecotoxicology of the cyanobacterium Lyngbya majuscula and the potential exposure of green turtles, Chelonia mydas, to tumour promoting compounds. 46-46 p.

Arthur KE, O'Neil JM, Limpus CJ, Abernathy K, Marshall G. 2007. Using animal-borne imaging to assess green turtle (Chelonia mydas) foraging ecology in Moreton Bay, Australia. Marine Technology Society Journal 41(4):9-13.

Barber WE, Lee CP. 1975. Preliminary analysis of physical factors influencing the ingress of planktonic king prawn (Penaeus plebejus) postlarvae into Moreton Bay.

Begg GA, Cameron DS, Sawynok W. 1997. Movements and stock structure of school mackerel (Scomberomorus queenslandicus) and spotted mackerel (S. munroi) in Australian east-coast waters. Mar Freshwater Res 48(4):295-301.

Bell PRF, Elmetri I. 2007. Some chemical factors regulating the growth of Lyngbya majuscula in Moreton Bay, Australia: importance of sewage discharges. Hydrobiologia 592(1):359-371.

Bjorndal KA, Bolten AB, Chaloupka MY. 2000. Green turtle somatic growth model: Evidence for density dependence. ECOLOGICAL APPLICATIONS 10(1):269-282.

Blaber SJM, Wassenberg TJ. 1989. Feeding ecology of the piscivorous birds Phalacrocorax varius, P. melanoleucos and Sterna bergii in Moreton Bay, Australia: diets and dependence on trawler discards. Mar Biol 101(1):1-10.

Boström C, Jackson EL, Simenstad CA. 2006. Seagrass landscapes and their effects on associated fauna: A review. Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science 68(3):383-403.

Brand-Gardner SJ, Lanyon JM, Limpus CJ. 1999. Diet selection by immature green turtles, Chelonia mydas, in subtropical Moreton Bay, south-east Queensland. AUSTRALIAN JOURNAL OF ZOOLOGY 47(2):181-191.

Brey T. 2001. The Virtual Handbook of Population dynamics. http://wwwthomas-breyde/science/virtualhandbook/navlog/indexhtml.

Budarf AC, Burfeind DD, Loh WKW, Tibbetts IR. 2011. Identification of seagrasses in the gut of a marine herbivorous fish using DNA barcoding and visual inspection techniques. Journal of Fish Biology 79(1):112-121.

Burgess EA, Lanyon JM, Brown JL, Blyde D, Keeley T. 2012. Diagnosing pregnancy in free-ranging dugongs using fecal progesterone metabolite concentrations and body morphometrics: a population application. General and comparative endocrinology 177(1):82-92.

Campbell MJ, Sumpton WD. 2009. Ghost fishing in the pot fishery for blue swimmer crabs Portunus pelagicus in Queensland, Australia. Fish Res 95(2-3):246-253.

Capper A, Tibbetts IR, O'Neil JM, Shaw GR. 2006. Feeding preference and deterrence in rabbitfish Siganus fuscescens for the cyanobacterium Lyngbya majuscula in Moreton Bay, south-east Queensland, Australia. Journal of Fish Biology 68(5):1589-1609.

Carr EF, Pitt KA. 2008. Behavioural responses of zooplankton to the presence of predatory jellyfish. J Exp Mar Biol Ecol 354(1):101-110.

Chaloupka M. 2001. A System-of-Equations Growth Function for Southern Great Barrier Reef Green Sea Turtles. Chelonian Conserv Bi 4(1):88-93.

Chaloupka M, Limpus C. 2001. Trends in the abundance of sea turtles resident in southern Great Barrier Reef waters. Biol Conserv 102(3):235-249.

Chaloupka M, Limpus C, Miller J. 2004. Green turtle somatic growth dynamics in a spatially disjunct Great Barrier Reef metapopulation. Coral Reefs 23(3):325-335.

Chilvers BL, Corkeron PJ. 2001. Trawling and Bottlenose Dolphins' Social Structure. Proceedings: Biological Sciences 268(1479):1901-1905.

Chilvers BL, Corkeron PJ. 2003. Abundance of Indo-Pacific bottlenose dolphins, Tursiops aduncus, Off Point Lookout, Queensland, Australia. Mar Mammal Sci 19(1):85-095.

Chilvers BL, Corkeron PJ, Puotinen ML. 2003. Influence of trawling on the behaviour and spatial distribution of Indo-Pacific bottlenose dolphins (Tursiops aduncus) in Moreton Bay, Australia. Canadian Journal of Zoology-Revue Canadienne De Zoologie 81(12):1947-1955.

Chilvers BL, Lawler IR, Macknight F, Marsh H, Noad M, Paterson R. 2005. Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia: an example of the co-existence of significant marine mammal populations and large-scale coastal development. Biol Conserv 122(4):559-571.

Corkeron PJ. 1997. Bottlenose dolphins, Tursiops truncatus, in south-east Queensland waters: social structures and conservation biology. In: Kemper. MHaC, editor. In Marine mammal research in the Southern Hemisphere 1: Status, ecology and medicine U.K.: Surrey Beatty and Sons, Chipping Norton, . p 1–10.

Courtney AJ, Masel JM, Die DJ. 1995. Temporal and spatial patterns in recruitment of three penaeid prawns in Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia. Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science 41(4):377-392.

Courtney AJ MK, S. Pascoe, M. F. O'Neill, G. M. Leigh, Y-G Wang, J. Innes1, M. Landers, M. Braccini, A. J. Prosser, P. Baxter and J. Larkin. 2009 Harvest strategy evaluations and co-management for the Moreton Bay Trawl Fishery.204pp.

Criales-Hernandez MI, Duarte LO, García CB, Manjarrés L. 2006. Ecosystem impacts of the introduction of bycatch reduction devices in a tropical shrimp trawl fishery: Insights through simulation. Fish Res 77(3):333-342.

DAFF. 2014. Department of Agriculture, Fisheries and Foresty. https://www.daf.qld.gov.au/ Accessed 29 August 2014.

Dunning J. 2007. CRC Handbook of Avian Body Masses: CRC Press.

Edgar GJ. 1990. Predator-prey interactions in seagrass beds. II. Distribution and diet of the blue manna crab Portunus Pelagicus linnaeus at Cliff Head, Western Australia. J Exp Mar Biol Ecol 139(1):23-32.

Edgar GJ, Shaw C. 1995. The production and trophic ecology of shallow-water fish assemblages in southern Australia II. Diets of fishes and trophic relationships between fishes and benthos at Western Port, Victoria. J Exp Mar Biol Ecol 194(1):83-106.

Finn PG, Udy NS, Baltais SJ, Price K, Coles L. 2010. Assessing the quality of seagrass data collected by community volunteers in Moreton Bay Marine Park, Australia. Environ Conserv 37(1):83-89.

Froese R, Pauly D. 2015. FishBase.World Wide Web electronic publication. www.fishbase.org, accessed 4 May 2015.

Gabric AJ, McEwan J, Bell PRF. 1998. Water Quality and Phytoplankton Dynamics in Moreton Bay, South-Eastern Queensland I. Field Survey and Satellite Data. Mar Freshw Res 49(3):215-215.

Gershwin LA, Zeidler W, Davie PJF. 2010. Medusae (Cnidaria) of Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia. Memoirs of the Queensland Museum 54(3):47-108.

Glibert PM, Dennison WC. 2000. Utilization of nitrogen and carbon by phytoplankton in Moreton Bay, Australia. Marine & Freshwater Research 51(7):703-712.

Glibert PM, Heil CA, O'Neil JM, Dennison WC. 2006. Nitrogen, Phosphorus, Silica, and Carbon in Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia: Differential Limitation of Phytoplankton Biomass and Production. Estuaries and Coasts 29(2):209-221.

Greenwood JG. 1981. Occurrences of congeneric pairs of Acartia and Pseudodiaptomus species (copepoda, calanoida) in Moreton Bay, Queensland. Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science 13(5):591-596.

Greenwood JG. 1982. Dominance, frequency and species richness patterns in occurrences of Calanoid copepods in Moreton Bay, Queensland. Hydrobiologia 87(3):217-227.

Gribble NA. 2003. GBR-prawn: modelling ecosystem impacts of changes in fisheries management of the commercial prawn (shrimp) trawl fishery in the far northern Great Barrier Reef. Fish Res 65(1):493-506.

Gribble NA, Wassenberg TJ, Burridge C. 2007. Factors affecting the distribution of commercially exploited penaeid prawns (shrimp) (Decapod:Penaeidae) across the northern Great Barrier Reef, Australia. Fish Res 85(1):174-185.

Groenewold S, Fonds M. 2000. Effects on benthic scavengers of discards and damaged benthos produced by the beam-trawl fishery in the southern North Sea. Ices J Mar Sci 57(5):1395-1406.

Heinsohn GE, Lear RJ, Bryden MM, Marsh H, Gardner BR. 1978. Discovery of a Large Population of Dugongs off Brisbane, Australia. Environ Conserv 5(2):91-92.
Heinsohn GE, Wake J, Marsh H, Spain AV. 1977. The dugong (Dugong dugon (Müller)) in the seagrass system. Aquaculture 12(3):235-248.

Hill BJ, Wassenberg TJ. 1990. Fate of discards from prawn trawlers in Torres Strait. Aust J Mar Freshwat Res 41(1):53-64.

Jacoby CA, Greenwood JG. 1989. Emergent zooplankton in Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia - seasonal, lunar, and diel patterns in emergence and distribution with respect to substrata. Marine Ecology Progress Series 51(1-2):131-154.

James M, Albert JG, Peter RFB. 1998. Water quality and phytoplankton dynamics in Moreton Bay, south-eastern Queensland. II. Mathematical modelling. Marine & Freshwater Research 49(3):227-239.

Kienzle M, Courtney AJ, O'neill MF. 2014. Environmental and fishing effects on the dynamics of brown tiger prawn (Penaeus esculentus) in Moreton Bay (Australia). Fish Res 155:138-148.

Kingsford MJ, Pitt KA, Gillanders BM. 2000. Management of jellyfish fisheries, with special reference to the order Rhizostomeae. 85-156 p.

Kirkman H. 1978. Decline of seagrass in northern areas of Moreton Bay, Queensland. Aquatic Botany 5(C):63-76.

Kruck NC, Chargulaf CA, Saint-Paul U, Tibbetts IR. 2009. Early post-settlement habitat and diet shifts and the nursery function of tidepools during Sillago spp. recruitment in Moreton Bay, Australia. MARINE ECOLOGY PROGRESS SERIES 384:207-219.

Kuiper-Linley M, Johnson CR, Lanyon JM. 2007. Effects of simulated green turtle regrazing on seagrass abundance, growth and nutritional status in Moreton Bay, south-east Queensland, Australia. Marine & Freshwater Research 58(5):492-503.

Kyne PM, Bennett MB. 2002. Diet of the eastern shovelnose ray, Aptychotrema rostrata (Shaw & Nodder, 1794), from Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia. Mar Freshwater Res 53(3):679-686.

Lanyon JM. 2003. Distribution and abundance of dugongs in Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia. Wildlife Research 30(4):397-409.

Lanyon JM, Sneath HL, Long T, Bonde RK. 2010. Physiological Response of Wild Dugongs (Dugong dugon) to Out-of-Water Sampling for Health Assessment. Aquatic Mammals 36(1):46-46.

Limpus CJ, Couper PJ, Read MA. 1994. The green turtle, Chelonia mydas, in Queensland: Population structure in a warm temperate feeding area. Memoirs of the Queensland Museum Brisbane 35(1):139-154.

Lyons M, Phinn S, Roelfsema C. 2011. Integrating Quickbird Multi-Spectral Satellite and Field Data: Mapping Bathymetry, Seagrass Cover, Seagrass Species and Change in Moreton Bay, Australia in 2004 and 2007. Remote Sensing 3(1):42-64.

Marsh H, Channells PW, Heinsohn GE, Morrisey J. 1982. Analysis of stomach contents of dugongs from Queensland. Australian Wildlife Research 9(1):55-67.

Marsh H, Eros C, Corkeron P, Breen B. 1999. A conservation strategy for dugongs: implications of Australian research. Marine & Freshwater Research 50(8):979-990.

Masel JM, Smallwood DG. 2000. Indications of Long Term Changes in the Species Composition and Catch Rates of Postlarval and Juvenile Prawns in Moreton Bay. Proceedings of the Royal Society of Queensland, The 109:119-130.

Matt H. 2007. Jellies. p 30.

McMahon K. 2003. Population dynamics of Halophila ovalis after dugong grazing in a dynamic subtropical ecosystem. Gulf of Mexico Science 21(1):122-122.

Melville AJ, Connolly RM. 2005. Food webs supporting fish over subtropical mudflats are based on transported organic matter not in situ microalgae. Mar Biol 148(2):363-371.

Morton RM, Pollock BR, Beumer JP. 1987. The occurrence and diet of fishes in a tidal inlet to a saltmarsh in southern Moreton Bay, Queensland. Austral Ecology 12(3):217-237.

Peach MB, Pitt KA. 2005. Morphology of the nematocysts of the medusae of two scyphozoans, Catostylus mosaicus and Phyllorhiza punctata (Rhizostomeae): implications for capture of prey. INVERTEBRATE BIOLOGY 124(2):98-108.

Perry CJ, Dennison WC, Phillips RC, Walker DI, Kirman H. 1996. Effects of dugong grazing on microbial processes in seagrass sediments. 371-371 p.

Peterken CJ, Conacher CA. 1997. Seed germination and recolonisation of Zostera capricorni after grazing by dugongs. Aquatic Botany 59(3):333-340.

Pierce SJ, Scott-Holland TB, Bennett MB. 2011. Community composition of elasmobranch fishes utilizing intertidal sand flats in moreton bay, Queensland, Australia. Pacific Science 65(2):235-247.

Pillans S. 2006. Effectiveness of no-take Marine Reserves in Moreton Bay, subtropical Australia: University of Queensland, Centre for Marine Studies

Pitt KA, Kingsford MJ. 2003. Temporal variation in the virgin biomass of the edible jellyfish, Catostylus mosaicus (Scyphozoa, Rhizostomeae). Fish Res 63(3):303-313.

Pitt KA, Kingsford MJ, Rissik D, Koop K. 2007. Jellyfish modify the response of planktonic assemblages to nutrient pulses. MARINE ECOLOGY PROGRESS SERIES 351:1-13.
Pitt KA, Lucas CH. 2014. Jellyfish blooms. Dordrecht: Springer Netherlands.

Pittman SJ, Pittman KM. 2005. Short-term consequences of a benthic cyanobacterial bloom (Lyngbya majuscula Gomont) for fish and penaeid prawns in Moreton Bay (Queensland, Australia). Estuarine, Coastal and Shelf Science 63(4):619-632.

Pollock BR. 1982a. Movements and migrations of yellowfin bream, Acanthopagrus australis (Gunther), in Moreton Bay, Queensland, as determined by tag recoveries. Journal of Fish Biology 20(3):245-252.

Pollock BR. 1982b. Spawning period and growth of yellowfin bream, Acanthopagrus australis (Gunther), in Moreton Bay, Australia. Journal of Fish Biology 21(3):349-355.

Pollock BR, Williams MJ. 1983. An assessment of the angling fishery for yellowfin bream, Acanthopagrus australis (Guenther), in Moreton Bay, Australia. Journal of Fish Biology 22(2):125-132.

Preen A. 1995. Diet of Dugongs: Are They Omnivores? Journal of Mammalogy 76(1):163-171.

Quigg A, Litherland S, Phillips JA, Kevekordes K. 2010. Phytoplankton productivity across Moreton Bay, Queensland, Australia: the impact of water quality, light and nutrients on spatial patterns. Memoirs of the Queensland Museum 54(3):355-372.

Roelfsema CM, Phinn SR, Udy N, Maxwell P. 2009. An Integrated Field and Remote Sensing Approach for Mapping Seagrass Cover, Moreton Bay, Australia. Journal of Spatial Science 54(1):45-45.

Saunders MI, Leon J, Phinn SR, Callaghan DP, O'Brien KR, Roelfsema CM, Lovelock CE, Lyons MB, Mumby PJ. 2013. Coastal retreat and improved water quality mitigate losses of seagrass from sea level rise. Global change biology 19(8):2569-2583.

Schlacher TA, Connolly RM, Skillington AJ, Gaston TF. 2009. Can export of organic matter from estuaries support zooplankton in nearshore, marine plumes? Aquatic Ecology 43(2):383-393.

Schlacher TA, Skillington AJ, Connolly RM, Robinson W, Gaston TF. 2008. Coupling between Marine Plankton and Freshwater Flow in the Plumes off a Small Estuary. International Review of Hydrobiology 93(6):641-658.

Sheppard JK, Preen AR, Marsh H, Lawler IR, Whiting SD, Jones RE. 2006. Movement heterogeneity of dugongs, Dugong dugon (Müller), over large spatial scales. J Exp Mar Biol Ecol 334(1):64-83.

Skilleter GA, Wegscheidl C, Lanyon JM. 2007. Effects of grazing by a marine mega-herbivore on benthic assemblages in a subtropical seagrass bed. Marine Ecology Progress Series 351:287-300.

Skilleter GA, Zharikov Y, Cameron B, McPhee DP. 2005. Effects of harvesting callianassid (ghost) shrimps on subtropical benthic communities. J Exp Mar Biol Ecol 320(2):133-158.

Stephen T. 2007. Population Structure and Resource Partitioning among Carcharhiniform Sharks in Moreton Bay, Southeast Queensland, Australia: The University of Queensland, School of Biomedical Science PhD Thesis.

Takahashi EM, Arthur KE, Shaw GR. 2008. Occurrence of okadaic acid in the feeding grounds of dugongs (Dugong dugon) and green turtles (Chelonia mydas) in Moreton Bay, Australia. Harmful Algae 7(4):430-437.

Taylor SM, Bennett MB. 2008. Cephalopod dietary specialization and ontogenetic partitioning of the Australian weasel shark Hemigaleus australiensis White, Last & Compagno. Journal of Fish Biology 72(4):917-936.

Taylor SM, Bennett MB. 2013. Size, sex and seasonal patterns in the assemblage of Carcharhiniformes in a sub-tropical bay. Journal of Fish Biology 82(1):228-241.

Titelman J, Riemann L, Sornes TA, Nilsen T, Griekspoor P, Bamstedt U. 2006. Turnover of dead jellyfish: stimulation and retardation of microbial activity. Marine Ecology Progress Series 325:43-58.

Wang Y, Li SY, Duan LJ, Liu Y. 2012. Fishery policy exploration in the Pearl River Estuary based on an Ecosim model. Ecol Model 230:34-43.

Wassenberg TJ, Hill BJ. 1989. The effect of trawling and subsequent handling on the survival rates of the by-catch of prawn trawlers in Moreton Bay, Australia. Fish Res 7(1-2):99-110.

Wassenberg TJ, Hill BJ. 1990. Partitioning of material discarded from prawn trawlers in Moreton Bay. AUST J MAR FRESHWAT RES U6 - 41(1):27-36.

Watkinson AJ, O’Neil JM, Dennison WC. 2005. Ecophysiology of the marine cyanobacterium, Lyngbya majuscula (Oscillatoriaceae) in Moreton Bay, Australia. Harmful Algae 4(4):697-715.

Weng HT. 1992. The sand crab (Portunus pelagicus (Linnaeus)) populations of two different environments in Queensland. Fish Res 13(4):407-422.

West EJ, Welsh DT, Pitt KA. 2009. Influence of decomposing jellyfish on the sediment oxygen demand and nutrient dynamics. Hydrobiologia 616(1):151-160.

Williams MJ. 1981. Methods for analysis of natural diet in portunid crabs (Crustacea:Decapoda:Portunidae). J Exp Mar Biol Ecol 52(1):103-113.

Williams MJ. 1982. Natural food and feeding in the commercial sand crab Portunus pelagicus Linnaeus, 1766 (Crustacea : Decapoda : Portunidae) in moreton bay, queensland. J Exp Mar Biol Ecol 59(2):165-176.

Wu DX, Wang Y, Lin XP, Yang JY. 2008. On the mechanism of the cyclonic circulation in the Gulf of Tonkin in the summer. Journal of Geophysical Research-Oceans 113(C9).

Wulff F, Eyre BD, Johnstone R, Systemekologiska i, Stockholms u, Naturvetenskapliga f. 2011. Nitrogen versus phosphorus limitation in a subtropical coastal embayment (Moreton Bay; Australia): Implications for management. Ecol Model 222(1):120-130.

Young PC, Kirkman H. 1975. The seagrass communities of Moreton Bay, Queensland. Aquatic Botany 1(C):191-202.

Appendix 11

Model Calibration

The Ecosim model was calibrated using the varying vulnerability and forcing functions on primary production repeated for predator and prey/predator interactions as follows:

Baseline
Baseline and vulnerabilities
Baseline and primary production
Baseline and vulnerabilities and primary production
Fishing
Fishing and vulnerabilities
Fishing and primary production
Fishing and vulnerabilities and primary production

Appendix 12

Table 1: Catch (t/km^2) data inputs for 1990 to 2013 derived from the Qfish database

Name	Sharks	Pelagic fish	Demersal fish	Omnivores	Sand crabs	Prawns	Beam trawl	Otter trawl	Line	Net	Pot
Pool code	3	4	5	6	9	10	1	2	3	4	5
Type	6	6	6	6	6	6	3	3	3	3	3
1990	0.0016	0.0108	0.0147	0.0533	0.0022	0.0941	1	1	1	1	1
1991	0.001	0.0118	0.0131	0.0414	0.0023	0.0779	1.251	1.0736	0.5584	1.1738	1.2895
1992	0.0012	0.0124	0.0146	0.0550	0.0017	0.0744	0.739	0.8210	0.2173	1.1170	1.2435
1993	0.0016	0.0153	0.0119	0.0287	0.0020	0.0550	0.4559	0.7876	0.3837	1.3303	1.9511
1994	0.0019	0.0129	0.0130	0.0433	0.0025	0.0575	0.8205	0.6127	0.1707	1.2914	2.4778
1995	0.0018	0.0132	0.0144	0.0543	0.0021	0.0676	0.7176	0.5951	0.1424	1.4930	2.7015
1996	0.0017	0.0154	0.0106	0.0523	0.0022	0.0971	0.4099	0.9573	0.1594	1.6563	2.4507
1997	0.0029	0.0156	0.0136	0.0343	0.0022	0.0661		1.1069	0.5003	2.0542	2.4768
1998	0.0025	0.0125	0.0117	0.0526	0.0025	0.0822		1.192	0.4611	1.6034	2.4541
1999	0.0026	0.0108	0.0131	0.0650	0.0029	0.0971		1.2328	0.5409	1.7484	3.4257
2000	0.0034	0.0163	0.0166	0.038	0.0028	0.0422	0.6456	0.8552	0.23	1.5498	3.5674
2001	0.0028	0.0135	0.0193	0.0736	0.0042	0.0531	1.8930	0.3545	0.1722	1.4349	3.7211
2002	0.0024	0.0084	0.0126	0.0397	0.003	0.0572	1.7667	0.381	0.1870	1.3605	2.8256
2003	0.0033	0.0139	0.0143	0.0479	0.003	0.0436	1.9327	0.31	0.4415	1.7329	3.2071
2004	0.0023	0.0100	0.018	0.0544	0.003	0.0731	1.4833	0.3013	0.3826	1.435	2.2847
2005	0.0024	0.0088	0.0179	0.0453	0.0025	0.0464	1.2356	0.2054	0.5067	1.1615	1.9007
2006	0.0029	0.0087	0.0141	0.0587	0.0024	0.0278	1.4861	0.2231	0.6186	1.1041	1.7981
2007	0.0030	0.0090	0.0174	0.0275	0.0022	2.83E-02	1.6593	0.1533	0.5023	0.9929	1.3933
2008	0.0028	0.0077	0.0141	0.0425	0.0021	0.0230	1.1978	0.1034	0.4843	1.1384	1.7488
2009	0.0019	0.0071	0.0102	0.0396	0.0029	0.0302	1.204	0.105	0.3795	0.6891	1.6108
2010	0.0012	0.0073	0.0077	0.0345	0.0022	0.0301	0.9408	0.1245	0.2579	0.5279	1.5161
2011	0.002	0.0074	0.0096	0.0311	0.0021	0.0531	0.421	0.1704	0.3191	0.5648	1.5425
2012	0.002	0.009	0.0099	0.0365	0.0025	0.0339	0.3557	0.1291	0.2173	0.631	1.5458
2013	0.002	0.0068	0.0094	0.049	0.0025	0.0507	0.2263	0.1218	0.2627	0.5807	1.7329

Appendix 13

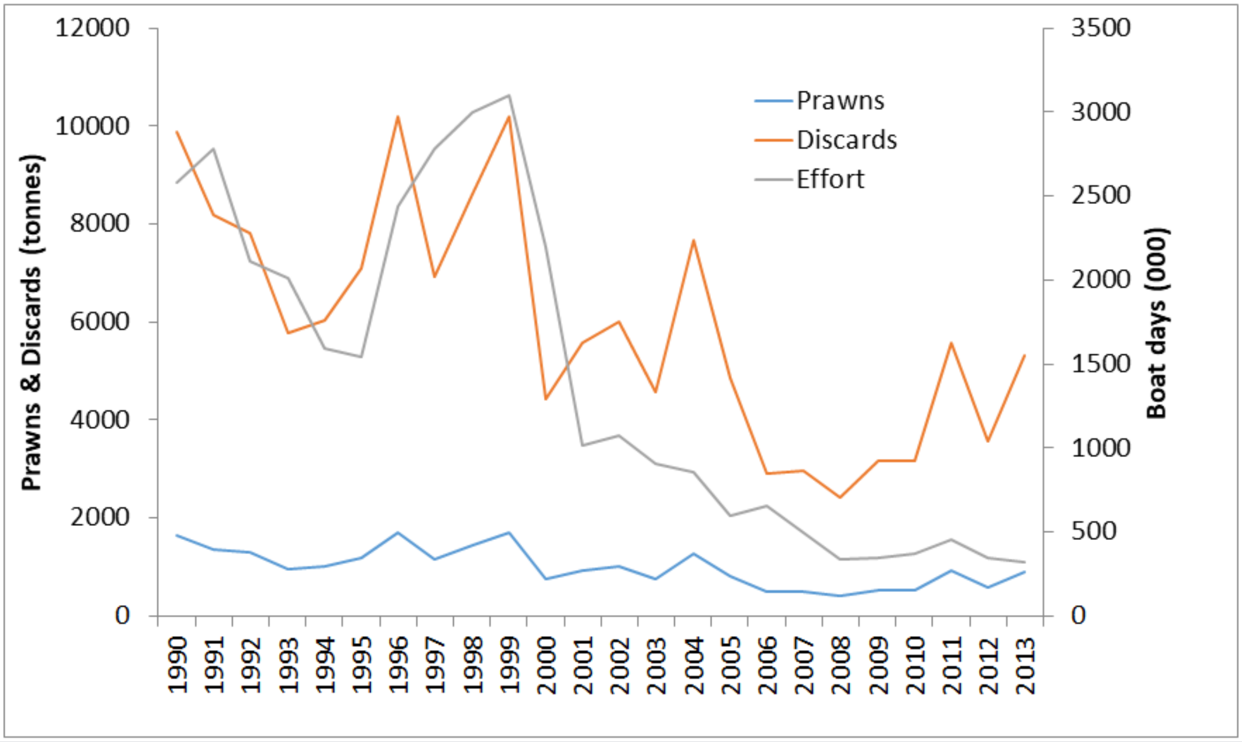


Fig. 1: Prawn catch, effort and discards from prawn trawling in Moreton Bay.

Data from Qfish database and the discards are estimated from prawn catches as by-catch data was not recorded.

Table 1: Composition of discards from prawn trawling in Moreton Bay (Wassenberg and Hill, 1989)

Group	**Percentage** (weight)
Crustaceans	52
Echinoderms	18
Elasmobranchs	15
Teleost fish	8
Cephalopods	3
Others	4

Appendix 14

Table 1: Biomass estimates from the Monte Carlo routine for CV = 0.1 to 0.5 on 100 trials

			CV=0.1		CV=0.2		CV=0.3		CV=0.4		CV=0.5	
	Group name	Mean	Lower limit	Upper limit	Lower limit	Upper limit	Lower limit	Upper limit	Lower limit	Upper limit	Lower limit	Upper limit
1	Seabirds	0.005	0.004	0.006	0.003	0.007	0.002	0.008	0.001	0.009	0.003	0.010
2	Dolphins	0.092	0.073	0.110	0.055	0.129	0.037	0.147	0.018	0.165	0.046	0.184
3	Sharks	0.037	0.029	0.044	0.022	0.051	0.015	0.059	0.007	0.066	0.018	0.073
4	Pelagic fish	0.430	0.344	0.516	0.258	0.602	0.172	0.688	0.086	0.774	0.215	0.860
5	Demersal fish	0.390	0.312	0.468	0.234	0.546	0.156	0.624	0.078	0.702	0.195	0.780
6	Omnivores	0.200	0.160	0.240	0.120	0.280	0.080	0.320	0.040	0.360	0.100	0.400
7	Dugongs	0.008	0.006	0.009	0.005	0.011	0.003	0.012	0.002	0.014	0.004	0.015
8	Turtles	0.007	0.006	0.008	0.004	0.010	0.003	0.011	0.001	0.013	0.004	0.014
9	Sand crabs	0.600	0.480	0.720	0.360	0.840	0.240	0.960	0.120	1.080	0.300	1.200
10	Prawns	0.700	0.560	0.840	0.420	0.980	0.280	1.120	0.140	1.260	0.350	1.400
11	Jellyfish	1.075	0.860	1.290	0.645	1.505	0.430	1.720	0.215	1.935	0.538	2.150
12	Macrobenthos	0.800	0.640	0.960	0.480	1.120	0.320	1.280	0.160	1.440	0.400	1.600
13	Zooplankton	6.420	5.136	7.704	3.852	8.988	2.568	10.27	1.284	11.556	3.210	12.84
14	Seagrass	16.00	12.80	19.20	9.600	22.400	6.400	25.60	3.200	28.800	8.000	32.00
15	Macroalgae	25.91	20.728	31.092	15.546	36.274	10.364	41.456	5.182	46.638	12.96	51.82
16	Phytoplankton	11.30	9.040	13.560	6.780	15.820	4.520	18.080	2.260	20.340	5.650	22.60

Appendix 15

Table 1: The number of paths for consumption and trophic levels (TL) for the groups in the models with discards (MB 1) and without discards (MB 2) from the Ecopath models

	Functional group	**MB 1**		**MB2**	
		No. of pathways	**TL**	**No. of pathways**	**TL**
1	Seabirds	119	3.79	112	4.18
2	Dolphins	119	3.96	107	4.34
3	Sharks	77	4.26	70	4.32
4	Pelagic fish	42	3.5	38	3.51
5	Demersal fish	21	3.44	19	3.44
6	Omnivores	76	2.75	69	2.75
7	Dugongs	2	2	2	2
8	Turtles	2	2	2	2
9	Sand crabs	11	2.9	11	2.91
10	Prawns	2	2.12	2	2.12
11	Jellyfish	1	3.11	1	3.11
12	Macrobenthos	6	2.45	5	2.45
13	Zooplankton	1	2.11	1	2.11

Table 2: Mann-Whitney U tests for the prey biomass of seabirds (A) and dolphins (B) between the two scenarios

Table A: Seabirds

Prey	U-value	Z-score	p
Pelagic fish	0	-5.9282	0*
Omnivores	95	-3.9693	0.00008*
Discards	0	5.9282	0*

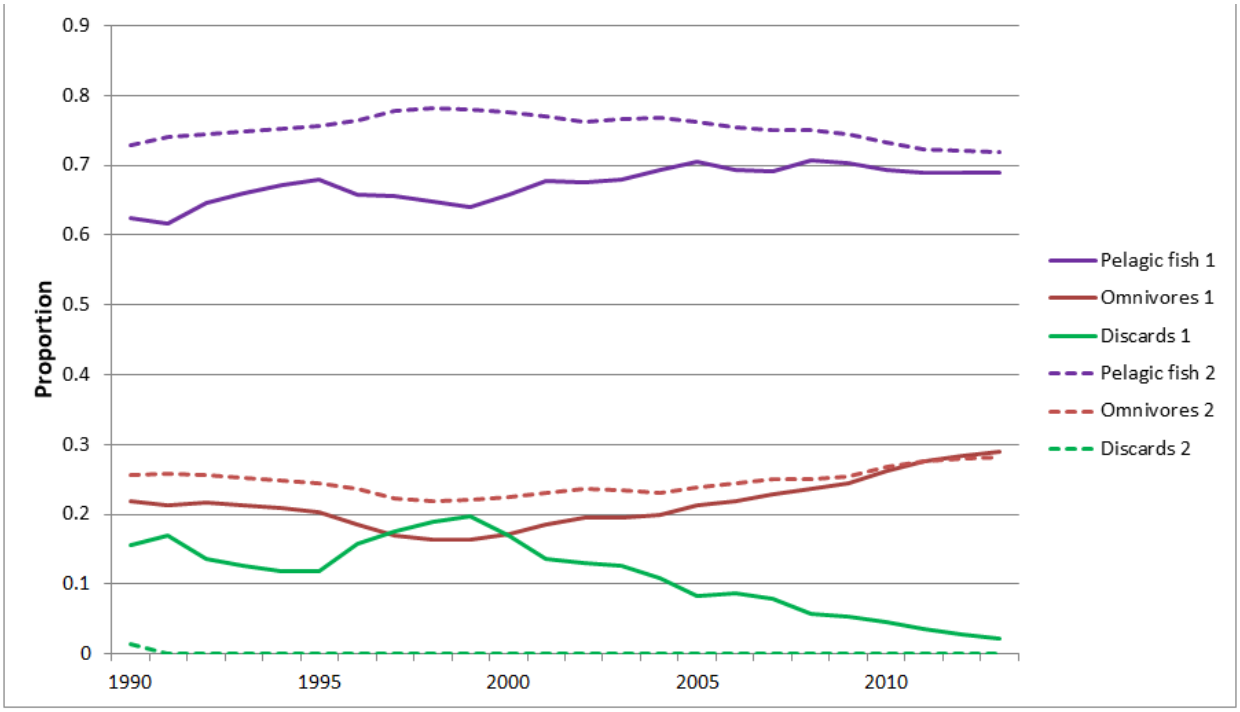
* Significant at p=0.05

Table B: Dolphins

Prey	U-value	Z-score	p
Pelagic fish	0	-5.9282	0*
Omnivores	114	-3.5775	0.00034*
Discards	0	5.9282	0*

*significant at p=0.05

Appendix 16



Changes in the proportions of the prey in the diet of dolphins from 1990 to 2013

Solid lines – Scenario 1 and dotted lines- Scenario 2

Appendix 17

Table 1: Values of biomass changes (End biomass/Start biomass) in the different scenarios for the groups

Group nar	Sc 1	Sc 2	Sc 3	Sc 4	Sc 5	Sc 6	Sc 7	Sc 8
Seabirds	0.81303	0.756218	0.385058	0.37541	1.016094	0.857226	0.385619	0.375768
Dolphins	0.875448	0.834746	0.637364	0.634734	0.975775	0.892527	0.637522	0.634844
Sharks	1.024249	0.535686	0.39246	0.124022	2.73E-19	2.73E-19	2.73E-19	2.73E-19
Pelagic fis	1.301769	1.095495	2.34E-20	2.34E-20	1.519413	1.210263	2.34E-20	2.34E-20
Demersal	1.384582	1.101525	2.985323	2.273994	1.403807	1.077659	3.116449	2.335899
Omnivore	1.475672	1.487571	1.470492	1.469121	1.481983	1.488546	1.471128	1.468803
Dugongs	0.994439	0.99409	0.994105	0.994101	0.994095	0.99409	0.994106	0.994102
Turtles	0.930606	0.93024	0.930267	0.93026	0.930246	0.93024	0.930268	0.930261
Sand crab	1.254033	0.164574	1.302726	0.085075	1.2596	0.087712	1.297757	0.084969
Prawns	1.452154	1.51449	1.320841	1.368068	1.463083	1.524145	1.316783	1.364082
Jellyfish	1.051389	1.135256	2.423199	2.422053	0.976281	1.062961	2.423349	2.422217
Macroben	1.464625	1.510503	1.418335	1.441477	1.48244	1.512946	1.414763	1.438767
Zooplankt	1.37872	1.388864	1.396466	1.395862	1.388911	1.388697	1.396545	1.395925
Seagrass	1.469448	1.482009	1.482099	1.482076	1.482035	1.482007	1.482102	1.482079
Macroalga	0.999635	0.999611	0.999701	0.999688	0.999621	0.999608	0.999703	0.999689
Phytoplan	1.264479	1.271542	1.268408	1.268643	1.271552	1.271613	1.268378	1.268618
Discards	0.456139	0.650316	0.763536	0.678929	0.721805	0.647604	0.767771	0.682236
Detritus	1.214215	1.216208	1.21627	1.215968	1.216532	1.216197	1.216269	1.215968

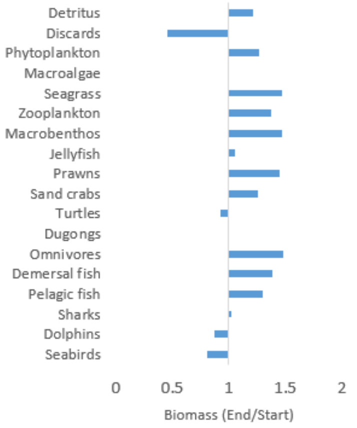
Table 2: Percentage changes for each scenario against scenario 1 (Moreton Bay model)

Percentage change							
Group nar	Sc 2	Sc 3	Sc 4	Sc 5	Sc 6	Sc 7	Sc 8
Seabirds	-6.98764	-52.6392	-53.8258	24.97623	5.435951	-52.5701	-53.7818
Dolphins	-4.64925	-27.1956	-27.4961	11.46008	1.950876	-27.1776	-27.4835
Sharks	-47.6996	-61.6831	-87.8914	-100	-100	-100	-100
Pelagic fis	-15.8457	-100	-100	16.7191	-7.02936	-100	-100
Demersal	-20.4435	115.6119	64.23686	1.388506	-22.1672	125.0823	68.70788
Omnivore	0.806344	-0.35103	-0.44393	0.42767	0.872416	-0.30793	-0.46548
Dugongs	-0.03506	-0.03357	-0.03403	-0.03462	-0.03506	-0.03348	-0.03389
Turtles	-0.03933	-0.03648	-0.03717	-0.03866	-0.03931	-0.03632	-0.03703
Sand crab	-86.8764	3.882912	-93.2159	0.443928	-93.0056	3.486671	-93.2244
Prawns	4.292658	-9.04264	-5.79043	0.752606	4.957532	-9.32208	-6.06492
Jellyfish	7.976781	130.476	130.367	-7.14374	1.100639	130.4902	130.3826
Macroben	3.132406	-3.16054	-1.58047	1.216352	3.299206	-3.40442	-1.7655
Zooplankt	0.735755	1.287136	1.243327	0.739164	0.723642	1.292866	1.247897
Seagrass	0.854811	0.860936	0.85937	0.85658	0.854675	0.86114	0.859574
Macroalga	-0.00234	0.006632	0.005322	-0.00134	-0.00264	0.006853	0.005482
Phytoplan	0.55857	0.310721	0.329306	0.559361	0.564185	0.308348	0.327328
Discards	42.56984	67.39108	48.84275	58.24253	41.97528	68.31955	49.56773
Detritus	0.164139	0.169245	0.144373	0.190823	0.163233	0.169163	0.144373

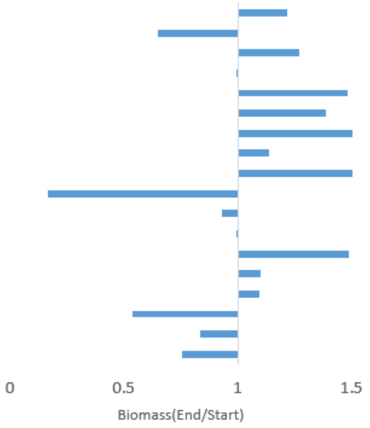
Appendix 18

All scenarios plots - Relative changes in biomass for scenarios 1 to 8

(1) Moreton Bay ecosystem

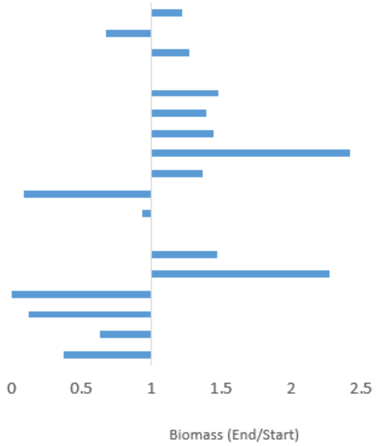


(2) No crabs

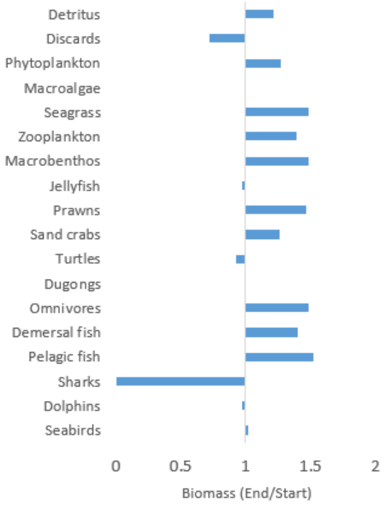


(3) No pelagic fish

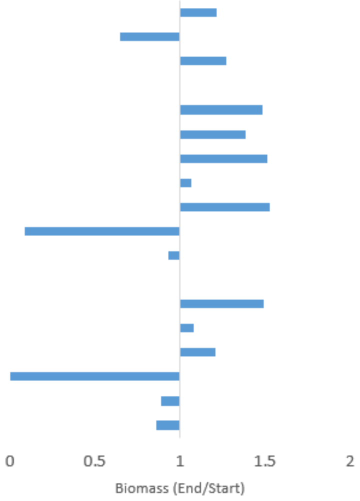
(4) No pelagic fish and crabs



(5) No sharks

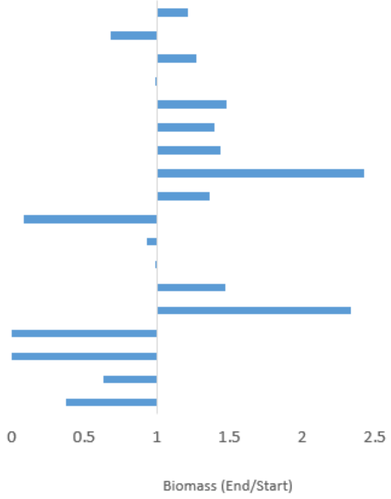


(6) No sharks and crabs



(7) No sharks and pelagic fish

(8) No sharks, pelagic fish and crabs



Appendix 19

Time series data (for Chapter 5)

Time series data used for scenario 8, sharks, fish and crabs removed

Name	Sharks	Pelagic fis	Demersal	Omnivore	Sand crab	Prawns	Beam trav	Otter traw	Line	Net	Pot
Pool code	3	4	5	6	9	10	1	2	3	4	5
Type	6	6	6	6	6	6	3	3	3	3	3
1990	0.001584	0.01076	0.014678	0.053303	0.00219	0.094126	1	1	1	1	1
1991	0.01584	0.1076	0.013126	0.041437	0.0219	0.077914	1.250984	1.073621	0.558431	1.173841	1.289482
1992	0.01584	0.1076	0.014645	0.055018	0.0219	0.0744	0.738986	0.821005	0.217306	1.117008	1.243498
1993	0.01584	0.1076	0.011879	0.028727	0.0219	0.055006	0.45593	0.787599	0.383659	1.330252	1.951076
1994	0.01584	0.1076	0.013032	0.043334	0.0219	0.057451	0.820549	0.612721	0.17069	1.291379	2.477754
1995	0.01584	0.1076	0.014379	0.054303	0.0219	0.067623	0.717615	0.595142	0.14235	1.493047	2.701505
1996	0.01584	0.1076	0.010545	0.052281	0.0219	0.097091	0.409923	0.957323	0.159442	1.656284	2.45072
1997	0.01584	0.1076	0.013593	0.03431	0.0219	0.066057		1.106852	0.500313	2.054198	2.47682
1998	0.01584	0.1076	0.011704	0.05261	0.0219	0.082171		1.19199	0.461142	1.603371	2.454067
1999	0.01584	0.1076	0.013142	0.065026	0.0219	0.097114		1.232797	0.540945	1.748355	3.425651
2000	0.01584	0.1076	0.016575	0.037963	0.0219	0.042223	0.645551	0.855151	0.219996	1.549841	3.567389
2001	0.01584	0.1076	0.019354	0.073612	0.0219	0.053069	1.89302	0.354512	0.172198	1.43488	3.721099
2002	0.01584	0.1076	0.012647	0.039658	0.0219	0.057234	1.766669	0.38098	0.187017	1.36049	2.82559
2003	0.01584	0.1076	0.014341	0.047943	0.0219	0.04364	1.932731	0.309913	0.441522	1.732865	3.20712
2004	0.01584	0.1076	0.017994	0.054413	0.0219	0.073126	1.483269	0.301332	0.382592	1.434955	2.284702
2005	0.01584	0.1076	0.017876	0.045261	0.0219	0.046371	1.235628	0.205444	0.506668	1.161494	1.900707
2006	0.01584	0.1076	0.014148	0.058663	0.0219	0.027789	1.486065	0.223131	0.618567	1.104054	1.798089
2007	0.01584	0.1076	0.017416	0.027491	0.0219	2.83E-02	1.659251	0.153275	0.502331	0.992871	1.393334
2008	0.01584	0.1076	0.014133	0.042524	0.0219	0.023003	1.197775	0.103388	0.484288	1.138431	1.748814
2009	0.01584	0.1076	0.010202	0.039591	0.0219	0.030171	1.203977	0.104964	0.379531	0.689072	1.610779
2010	0.01584	0.1076	0.007695	0.034525	0.0219	0.030148	0.940792	0.124488	0.257937	0.527879	1.516124
2011	0.01584	0.1076	0.009623	0.031117	0.0219	0.053064	0.420952	0.170386	0.31907	0.56479	1.542545
2012	0.01584	0.1076	0.009925	0.036513	0.0219	0.033914	0.355683	0.129058	0.217306	0.63094	1.545752
2013	0.01584	0.1076	0.00943	0.048963	0.0219	0.050714	0.22627	0.121771	0.262738	0.580676	1.732916

Time series data used for scenario 7, sharks and fish removed

Name	Sharks	Pelagic fis	Demersal	Omnivore	Sand crab	Prawns	Beam traw	Otter traw	Line	Net	Pot
Pool code	3	4	5	6	9	10	1	2	3	4	5
Type	6	6	6	6	6	6	3	3	3	3	3
1990	0.001584	0.01076	0.014678	0.053303	0.00219	0.094126	1	1	1	1	1
1991	0.01584	0.1076	0.013126	0.041437	0.002343	0.077914	1.250984	1.073621	0.558431	1.173841	1.289482
1992	0.01584	0.1076	0.014645	0.055018	0.001737	0.0744	0.738986	0.821005	0.217306	1.117008	1.243498
1993	0.01584	0.1076	0.011879	0.028727	0.002028	0.055006	0.45593	0.787599	0.383659	1.330252	1.951076
1994	0.01584	0.1076	0.013032	0.043334	0.0025	0.057451	0.820549	0.612721	0.17069	1.291379	2.477754
1995	0.01584	0.1076	0.014379	0.054303	0.00213	0.067623	0.717615	0.595142	0.14235	1.493047	2.701505
1996	0.01584	0.1076	0.010545	0.052281	0.002229	0.097091	0.409923	0.957323	0.159442	1.656284	2.45072
1997	0.01584	0.1076	0.013593	0.03431	0.002229	0.066057		1.106852	0.500313	2.054198	2.47682
1998	0.01584	0.1076	0.011704	0.05261	0.002469	0.082171		1.19199	0.461142	1.603371	2.454067
1999	0.01584	0.1076	0.013142	0.065026	0.002911	0.097114		1.232797	0.540945	1.748355	3.425651
2000	0.01584	0.1076	0.016575	0.037963	0.002817	0.042223	0.645551	0.855151	0.219996	1.549841	3.567389
2001	0.01584	0.1076	0.019354	0.073612	0.004164	0.053069	1.89302	0.354512	0.172198	1.43488	3.721099
2002	0.01584	0.1076	0.012647	0.039658	0.002962	0.057234	1.766669	0.38098	0.187017	1.36049	2.82559
2003	0.01584	0.1076	0.014341	0.047943	0.002987	0.04364	1.932731	0.309913	0.441522	1.732865	3.20712
2004	0.01584	0.1076	0.017994	0.054413	0.003027	0.073126	1.483269	0.301332	0.382592	1.434955	2.284702
2005	0.01584	0.1076	0.017876	0.045261	0.002529	0.046371	1.235628	0.205444	0.506668	1.161494	1.900707
2006	0.01584	0.1076	0.014148	0.058663	0.002409	0.027789	1.486065	0.223131	0.618567	1.104054	1.798089
2007	0.01584	0.1076	0.017416	0.027491	0.002182	2.83E-02	1.659251	0.153275	0.502331	0.992871	1.393334
2008	0.01584	0.1076	0.014133	0.042524	0.002099	0.023003	1.197775	0.103388	0.484288	1.138431	1.748814
2009	0.01584	0.1076	0.010202	0.039591	0.002901	0.030171	1.203977	0.104964	0.379531	0.689072	1.610779
2010	0.01584	0.1076	0.007695	0.034525	0.002226	0.030148	0.940792	0.124488	0.257937	0.527879	1.516124
2011	0.01584	0.1076	0.009623	0.031117	0.002087	0.053064	0.420952	0.170386	0.31907	0.56479	1.542545
2012	0.01584	0.1076	0.009925	0.036513	0.002527	0.033914	0.355683	0.129058	0.217306	0.63094	1.545752
2013	0.01584	0.1076	0.00943	0.048963	0.0025	0.050714	0.22627	0.121771	0.262738	0.580676	1.732916

Time series data used for scenario 6, sharks and crabs removed

Name	Sharks	Pelagic fis	Demersal	Omnivore	Sand crab	Prawns	Beam trav	Otter traw	Line	Net	Pot
Pool code	3	4	5	6	9	10	1	2	3	4	5
Type	6	6	6	6	6	6	3	3	3	3	3
1990	0.001584	0.01076	0.014678	0.053303	0.00219	0.094126	1	1	1	1	1
1991	0.01584	0.011795	0.013126	0.041437	0.0219	0.077914	1.250984	1.073621	0.558431	1.173841	1.289482
1992	0.01584	0.012441	0.014645	0.055018	0.0219	0.0744	0.738986	0.821005	0.217306	1.117008	1.243498
1993	0.01584	0.015304	0.011879	0.028727	0.0219	0.055006	0.45593	0.787599	0.383659	1.330252	1.951076
1994	0.01584	0.012854	0.013032	0.043334	0.0219	0.057451	0.820549	0.612721	0.17069	1.291379	2.477754
1995	0.01584	0.013177	0.014379	0.054303	0.0219	0.067623	0.717615	0.595142	0.14235	1.493047	2.701505
1996	0.01584	0.015387	0.010545	0.052281	0.0219	0.097091	0.409923	0.957323	0.159442	1.656284	2.45072
1997	0.01584	0.015638	0.013593	0.03431	0.0219	0.066057		1.106852	0.500313	2.054198	2.47682
1998	0.01584	0.012532	0.011704	0.05261	0.0219	0.082171		1.19199	0.461142	1.603371	2.454067
1999	0.01584	0.010751	0.013142	0.065026	0.0219	0.097114		1.232797	0.540945	1.748355	3.425651
2000	0.01584	0.0163	0.016575	0.037963	0.0219	0.042223	0.645551	0.855151	0.219996	1.549841	3.567389
2001	0.01584	0.013473	0.019354	0.073612	0.0219	0.053069	1.89302	0.354512	0.172198	1.43488	3.721099
2002	0.01584	0.008448	0.012647	0.039658	0.0219	0.057234	1.766669	0.38098	0.187017	1.36049	2.82559
2003	0.01584	0.013935	0.014341	0.047943	0.0219	0.04364	1.932731	0.309913	0.441522	1.732865	3.20712
2004	0.01584	0.010032	0.017994	0.054413	0.0219	0.073126	1.483269	0.301332	0.382592	1.434955	2.284702
2005	0.01584	0.008777	0.017876	0.045261	0.0219	0.046371	1.235628	0.205444	0.506668	1.161494	1.900707
2006	0.01584	0.008653	0.014148	0.058663	0.0219	0.027789	1.486065	0.223131	0.618567	1.104054	1.798089
2007	0.01584	0.009012	0.017416	0.027491	0.0219	2.83E-02	1.659251	0.153275	0.502331	0.992871	1.393334
2008	0.01584	0.007667	0.014133	0.042524	0.0219	0.023003	1.197775	0.103388	0.484288	1.138431	1.748814
2009	0.01584	0.007087	0.010202	0.039591	0.0219	0.030171	1.203977	0.104964	0.379531	0.689072	1.610779
2010	0.01584	0.007342	0.007695	0.034525	0.0219	0.030148	0.940792	0.124488	0.257937	0.527879	1.516124
2011	0.01584	0.007355	0.009623	0.031117	0.0219	0.053064	0.420952	0.170386	0.31907	0.56479	1.542545
2012	0.01584	0.008968	0.009925	0.036513	0.0219	0.033914	0.355683	0.129058	0.217306	0.63094	1.545752
2013	0.01584	0.00676	0.00943	0.048963	0.0219	0.050714	0.22627	0.121771	0.262738	0.580676	1.732916

Time series data used for scenario 5, sharks removed

Name	Sharks	Pelagic fis	Demersal	Omnivore	Sand crab	Prawns	Beam trav	Otter traw	Line	Net	Pot
Pool code	3	4	5	6	9	10	1	2	3	4	5
Type	6	6	6	6	6	6	3	3	3	3	3
1990	0.001584	0.01076	0.014678	0.053303	0.00219	0.094126	1	1	1	1	1
1991	0.01584	0.011795	0.013126	0.041437	0.002343	0.077914	1.250984	1.073621	0.558431	1.173841	1.289482
1992	0.01584	0.012441	0.014645	0.055018	0.001737	0.0744	0.738986	0.821005	0.217306	1.117008	1.243498
1993	0.01584	0.015304	0.011879	0.028727	0.002028	0.055006	0.45593	0.787599	0.383659	1.330252	1.951076
1994	0.01584	0.012854	0.013032	0.043334	0.0025	0.057451	0.820549	0.612721	0.17069	1.291379	2.477754
1995	0.01584	0.013177	0.014379	0.054303	0.00213	0.067623	0.717615	0.595142	0.14235	1.493047	2.701505
1996	0.01584	0.015387	0.010545	0.052281	0.002229	0.097091	0.409923	0.957323	0.159442	1.656284	2.45072
1997	0.01584	0.015638	0.013593	0.03431	0.002229	0.066057		1.106852	0.500313	2.054198	2.47682
1998	0.01584	0.012532	0.011704	0.05261	0.002469	0.082171		1.19199	0.461142	1.603371	2.454067
1999	0.01584	0.010751	0.013142	0.065026	0.002911	0.097114		1.232797	0.540945	1.748355	3.425651
2000	0.01584	0.0163	0.016575	0.037963	0.002817	0.042223	0.645551	0.855151	0.219996	1.549841	3.567389
2001	0.01584	0.013473	0.019354	0.073612	0.004164	0.053069	1.89302	0.354512	0.172198	1.43488	3.721099
2002	0.01584	0.008448	0.012647	0.039658	0.002962	0.057234	1.766669	0.38098	0.187017	1.36049	2.82559
2003	0.01584	0.013935	0.014341	0.047943	0.002987	0.04364	1.932731	0.309913	0.441522	1.732865	3.20712
2004	0.01584	0.010032	0.017994	0.054413	0.003027	0.073126	1.483269	0.301332	0.382592	1.434955	2.284702
2005	0.01584	0.008777	0.017876	0.045261	0.002529	0.046371	1.235628	0.205444	0.506668	1.161494	1.900707
2006	0.01584	0.008653	0.014148	0.058663	0.002409	0.027789	1.486065	0.223131	0.618567	1.104054	1.798089
2007	0.01584	0.009012	0.017416	0.027491	0.002182	2.83E-02	1.659251	0.153275	0.502331	0.992871	1.393334
2008	0.01584	0.007667	0.014133	0.042524	0.002099	0.023003	1.197775	0.103388	0.484288	1.138431	1.748814
2009	0.01584	0.007087	0.010202	0.039591	0.002901	0.030171	1.203977	0.104964	0.379531	0.689072	1.610779
2010	0.01584	0.007342	0.007695	0.034525	0.002226	0.030148	0.940792	0.124488	0.257937	0.527879	1.516124
2011	0.01584	0.007355	0.009623	0.031117	0.002087	0.053064	0.420952	0.170386	0.31907	0.56479	1.542545
2012	0.01584	0.008968	0.009925	0.036513	0.002527	0.033914	0.355683	0.129058	0.217306	0.63094	1.545752
2013	0.01584	0.00676	0.00943	0.048963	0.0025	0.050714	0.22627	0.121771	0.262738	0.580676	1.732916

Time series data used for scenario 4, fish and crabs removed

Name	Sharks	Pelagic fis	Demersal	Omnivore	Sand crab	Prawns	Beam trav	Otter traw	Line	Net	Pot
Pool code	3	4	5	6	9	10	1	2	3	4	5
Type	6	6	6	6	6	6	3	3	3	3	3
1990	0.001584	0.01076	0.014678	0.053303	0.00219	0.094126	1	1	1	1	1
1991	0.000982	0.1076	0.013126	0.041437	0.0219	0.077914	1.250984	1.073621	0.558431	1.173841	1.289482
1992	0.001186	0.1076	0.014645	0.055018	0.0219	0.0744	0.738986	0.821005	0.217306	1.117008	1.243498
1993	0.001629	0.1076	0.011879	0.028727	0.0219	0.055006	0.45593	0.787599	0.383659	1.330252	1.951076
1994	0.001938	0.1076	0.013032	0.043334	0.0219	0.057451	0.820549	0.612721	0.17069	1.291379	2.477754
1995	0.001791	0.1076	0.014379	0.054303	0.0219	0.067623	0.717615	0.595142	0.14235	1.493047	2.701505
1996	0.001656	0.1076	0.010545	0.052281	0.0219	0.097091	0.409923	0.957323	0.159442	1.656284	2.45072
1997	0.002874	0.1076	0.013593	0.03431	0.0219	0.066057		1.106852	0.500313	2.054198	2.47682
1998	0.002529	0.1076	0.011704	0.05261	0.0219	0.082171		1.19199	0.461142	1.603371	2.454067
1999	0.002628	0.1076	0.013142	0.065026	0.0219	0.097114		1.232797	0.540945	1.748355	3.425651
2000	0.003387	0.1076	0.016575	0.037963	0.0219	0.042223	0.645551	0.855151	0.219996	1.549841	3.567389
2001	0.002848	0.1076	0.019354	0.073612	0.0219	0.053069	1.89302	0.354512	0.172198	1.43488	3.721099
2002	0.002416	0.1076	0.012647	0.039658	0.0219	0.057234	1.766669	0.38098	0.187017	1.36049	2.82559
2003	0.003309	0.1076	0.014341	0.047943	0.0219	0.04364	1.932731	0.309913	0.441522	1.732865	3.20712
2004	0.002291	0.1076	0.017994	0.054413	0.0219	0.073126	1.483269	0.301332	0.382592	1.434955	2.284702
2005	0.002353	0.1076	0.017876	0.045261	0.0219	0.046371	1.235628	0.205444	0.506668	1.161494	1.900707
2006	0.002932	0.1076	0.014148	0.058663	0.0219	0.027789	1.486065	0.223131	0.618567	1.104054	1.798089
2007	0.003046	0.1076	0.017416	0.027491	0.0219	2.83E-02	1.659251	0.153275	0.502331	0.992871	1.393334
2008	0.002845	0.1076	0.014133	0.042524	0.0219	0.023003	1.197775	0.103388	0.484288	1.138431	1.748814
2009	0.001866	0.1076	0.010202	0.039591	0.0219	0.030171	1.203977	0.104964	0.379531	0.689072	1.610779
2010	0.001173	0.1076	0.007695	0.034525	0.0219	0.030148	0.940792	0.124488	0.257937	0.527879	1.516124
2011	0.001596	0.1076	0.009623	0.031117	0.0219	0.053064	0.420952	0.170386	0.31907	0.56479	1.542545
2012	0.001966	0.1076	0.009925	0.036513	0.0219	0.033914	0.355683	0.129058	0.217306	0.63094	1.545752
2013	0.001757	0.1076	0.00943	0.048963	0.0219	0.050714	0.22627	0.121771	0.262738	0.580676	1.732916

Time series data used for scenario 3, fish removed

Name	Sharks	Pelagic fis	Demersal	Omnivore	Sand crabs	Prawns	Beam trav	Otter traw	Line	Net	Pot
Pool code	3	4	5	6	9	10	1	2	3	4	5
Type	6	6	6	6	6	6	3	3	3	3	3
1990	0.001584	0.01076	0.014678	0.053303	0.00219	0.094126	1	1	1	1	1
1991	0.000982	0.1076	0.013126	0.041437	0.002343	0.077914	1.250984	1.073621	0.558431	1.173841	1.289482
1992	0.001186	0.1076	0.014645	0.055018	0.001737	0.0744	0.738986	0.821005	0.217306	1.117008	1.243498
1993	0.001629	0.1076	0.011879	0.028727	0.002028	0.055006	0.45593	0.787599	0.383659	1.330252	1.951076
1994	0.001938	0.1076	0.013032	0.043334	0.0025	0.057451	0.820549	0.612721	0.17069	1.291379	2.477754
1995	0.001791	0.1076	0.014379	0.054303	0.00213	0.067623	0.717615	0.595142	0.14235	1.493047	2.701505
1996	0.001656	0.1076	0.010545	0.052281	0.002229	0.097091	0.409923	0.957323	0.159442	1.656284	2.45072
1997	0.002874	0.1076	0.013593	0.03431	0.002229	0.066057		1.106852	0.500313	2.054198	2.47682
1998	0.002529	0.1076	0.011704	0.05261	0.002469	0.082171		1.19199	0.461142	1.603371	2.454067
1999	0.002628	0.1076	0.013142	0.065026	0.002911	0.097114		1.232797	0.540945	1.748355	3.425651
2000	0.003387	0.1076	0.016575	0.037963	0.002817	0.042223	0.645551	0.855151	0.219996	1.549841	3.567389
2001	0.002848	0.1076	0.019354	0.073612	0.004164	0.053069	1.89302	0.354512	0.172198	1.43488	3.721099
2002	0.002416	0.1076	0.012647	0.039658	0.002962	0.057234	1.766669	0.38098	0.187017	1.36049	2.82559
2003	0.003309	0.1076	0.014341	0.047943	0.002987	0.04364	1.932731	0.309913	0.441522	1.732865	3.20712
2004	0.002291	0.1076	0.017994	0.054413	0.003027	0.073126	1.483269	0.301332	0.382592	1.434955	2.284702
2005	0.002353	0.1076	0.017876	0.045261	0.002529	0.046371	1.235628	0.205444	0.506668	1.161494	1.900707
2006	0.002932	0.1076	0.014148	0.058663	0.002409	0.027789	1.486065	0.223131	0.618567	1.104054	1.798089
2007	0.003046	0.1076	0.017416	0.027491	0.002182	2.83E-02	1.659251	0.153275	0.502331	0.992871	1.393334
2008	0.002845	0.1076	0.014133	0.042524	0.002099	0.023003	1.197775	0.103388	0.484288	1.138431	1.748814
2009	0.001866	0.1076	0.010202	0.039591	0.002901	0.030171	1.203977	0.104964	0.379531	0.689072	1.610779
2010	0.001173	0.1076	0.007695	0.034525	0.002226	0.030148	0.940792	0.124488	0.257937	0.527879	1.516124
2011	0.001596	0.1076	0.009623	0.031117	0.002087	0.053064	0.420952	0.170386	0.31907	0.56479	1.542545
2012	0.001966	0.1076	0.009925	0.036513	0.002527	0.033914	0.355683	0.129058	0.217306	0.63094	1.545752
2013	0.001757	0.1076	0.00943	0.048963	0.0025	0.050714	0.22627	0.121771	0.262738	0.580676	1.732916

Time series data used for scenario 2, crabs removed

Name	Sharks	Pelagic fis	Demersal	Omnivore	Sand crab	Prawns	Beam trav	Otter traw	Line	Net	Pot
Pool code	3	4	5	6	9	10	1	2	3	4	5
Type	6	6	6	6	6	6	3	3	3	3	3
1990	0.001584	0.01076	0.014678	0.053303	0.00219	0.094126	1	1	1	1	1
1991	0.000982	0.011795	0.013126	0.041437	0.0219	0.077914	1.250984	1.073621	0.558431	1.173841	1.289482
1992	0.001186	0.012441	0.014645	0.055018	0.0219	0.0744	0.738986	0.821005	0.217306	1.117008	1.243498
1993	0.001629	0.015304	0.011879	0.028727	0.0219	0.055006	0.45593	0.787599	0.383659	1.330252	1.951076
1994	0.001938	0.012854	0.013032	0.043334	0.0219	0.057451	0.820549	0.612721	0.17069	1.291379	2.477754
1995	0.001791	0.013177	0.014379	0.054303	0.0219	0.067623	0.717615	0.595142	0.14235	1.493047	2.701505
1996	0.001656	0.015387	0.010545	0.052281	0.0219	0.097091	0.409923	0.957323	0.159442	1.656284	2.45072
1997	0.002874	0.015638	0.013593	0.03431	0.0219	0.066057		1.106852	0.500313	2.054198	2.47682
1998	0.002529	0.012532	0.011704	0.05261	0.0219	0.082171		1.19199	0.461142	1.603371	2.454067
1999	0.002628	0.010751	0.013142	0.065026	0.0219	0.097114		1.232797	0.540945	1.748355	3.425651
2000	0.003387	0.0163	0.016575	0.037963	0.0219	0.042223	0.645551	0.855151	0.219996	1.549841	3.567389
2001	0.002848	0.013473	0.019354	0.073612	0.0219	0.053069	1.89302	0.354512	0.172198	1.43488	3.721099
2002	0.002416	0.008448	0.012647	0.039658	0.0219	0.057234	1.766669	0.38098	0.187017	1.36049	2.82559
2003	0.003309	0.013935	0.014341	0.047943	0.0219	0.04364	1.932731	0.309913	0.441522	1.732865	3.20712
2004	0.002291	0.010032	0.017994	0.054413	0.0219	0.073126	1.483269	0.301332	0.382592	1.434955	2.284702
2005	0.002353	0.008777	0.017876	0.045261	0.0219	0.046371	1.235628	0.205444	0.506668	1.161494	1.900707
2006	0.002932	0.008653	0.014148	0.058663	0.0219	0.027789	1.486065	0.223131	0.618567	1.104054	1.798089
2007	0.003046	0.009012	0.017416	0.027491	0.0219	2.83E-02	1.659251	0.153275	0.502331	0.992871	1.393334
2008	0.002845	0.007667	0.014133	0.042524	0.0219	0.023003	1.197775	0.103388	0.484288	1.138431	1.748814
2009	0.001866	0.007087	0.010202	0.039591	0.0219	0.030171	1.203977	0.104964	0.379531	0.689072	1.610779
2010	0.001173	0.007342	0.007695	0.034525	0.0219	0.030148	0.940792	0.124488	0.257937	0.527879	1.516124
2011	0.001596	0.007355	0.009623	0.031117	0.0219	0.053064	0.420952	0.170386	0.31907	0.56479	1.542545
2012	0.001966	0.008968	0.009925	0.036513	0.0219	0.033914	0.355683	0.129058	0.217306	0.63094	1.545752
2013	0.001757	0.00676	0.00943	0.048963	0.0219	0.050714	0.22627	0.121771	0.262738	0.580676	1.732916

Original time series data used for the Moreton Bay model, scenario 1

Name	Sharks	Pelagic fis	Demersal	Omnivore	Sand crabs	Prawns	Beam traw	Otter traw	Line	Net	Pot
Pool code	3	4	5	6	9	10	1	2	3	4	5
Type	6	6	6	6	6	6	3	3	3	3	3
1990	0.001584	0.01076	0.014678	0.053303	0.00219	0.094126	1	1	1	1	1
1991	0.000982	0.011795	0.013126	0.041437	0.002343	0.077914	1.250984	1.073621	0.558431	1.173841	1.289482
1992	0.001186	0.012441	0.014645	0.055018	0.001737	0.0744	0.738986	0.821005	0.217306	1.117008	1.243498
1993	0.001629	0.015304	0.011879	0.028727	0.002028	0.055006	0.45593	0.787599	0.383659	1.330252	1.951076
1994	0.001938	0.012854	0.013032	0.043334	0.0025	0.057451	0.820549	0.612721	0.17069	1.291379	2.477754
1995	0.001791	0.013177	0.014379	0.054303	0.00213	0.067623	0.717615	0.595142	0.14235	1.493047	2.701505
1996	0.001656	0.015387	0.010545	0.052281	0.002229	0.097091	0.409923	0.957323	0.159442	1.656284	2.45072
1997	0.002874	0.015638	0.013593	0.03431	0.002229	0.066057		1.106852	0.500313	2.054198	2.47682
1998	0.002529	0.012532	0.011704	0.05261	0.002469	0.082171		1.19199	0.461142	1.603371	2.454067
1999	0.002628	0.010751	0.013142	0.065026	0.002911	0.097114		1.232797	0.540945	1.748355	3.425651
2000	0.003387	0.0163	0.016575	0.037963	0.002817	0.042223	0.645551	0.855151	0.219996	1.549841	3.567389
2001	0.002848	0.013473	0.019354	0.073612	0.004164	0.053069	1.89302	0.354512	0.172198	1.43488	3.721099
2002	0.002416	0.008448	0.012647	0.039658	0.002962	0.057234	1.766669	0.38098	0.187017	1.36049	2.82559
2003	0.003309	0.013935	0.014341	0.047943	0.002987	0.04364	1.932731	0.309913	0.441522	1.732865	3.20712
2004	0.002291	0.010032	0.017994	0.054413	0.003027	0.073126	1.483269	0.301332	0.382592	1.434955	2.284702
2005	0.002353	0.008777	0.017876	0.045261	0.002529	0.046371	1.235628	0.205444	0.506668	1.161494	1.900707
2006	0.002932	0.008653	0.014148	0.058663	0.002409	0.027789	1.486065	0.223131	0.618567	1.104054	1.798089
2007	0.003046	0.009012	0.017416	0.027491	0.002182	2.83E-02	1.659251	0.153275	0.502331	0.992871	1.393334
2008	0.002845	0.007667	0.014133	0.042524	0.002099	0.023003	1.197775	0.103388	0.484288	1.138431	1.748814
2009	0.001866	0.007087	0.010202	0.039591	0.002901	0.030171	1.203977	0.104964	0.379531	0.689072	1.610779
2010	0.001173	0.007342	0.007695	0.034525	0.002226	0.030148	0.940792	0.124488	0.257937	0.527879	1.516124
2011	0.001596	0.007355	0.009623	0.031117	0.002087	0.053064	0.420952	0.170386	0.31907	0.56479	1.542545
2012	0.001966	0.008968	0.009925	0.036513	0.002527	0.033914	0.355683	0.129058	0.217306	0.63094	1.545752
2013	0.001757	0.00676	0.00943	0.048963	0.0025	0.050714	0.22627	0.121771	0.262738	0.580676	1.732916

Appendix 20

Time series data used for overfished pelagic fish and jellyfish scenarios (Chapter 5)

Table 1: Data used for simulation of overfished pelagic fish

Name	Sharks	Pelagic fis	Pelagic fis	Demersal	Omnivore	Sand crabs	Prawns	Beam trav	Otter traw	Line	Net	Pot
Pool code	3	4	4	5	6	9	10	1	2	3	4	5
Type	6	6	4	6	6	6	6	3	3	3	3	3
1990	0.001584	0.01076	0.025	0.014678	0.053303	0.00219	0.094126	1	1	1	1	1
1991	0.000982	0.1076	5	0.013126	0.041437	0.002343	0.077914	1.250984	1.073621	0.558431	1.173841	1.289482
1992	0.001186	0.1076	5	0.014645	0.055018	0.001737	0.0744	0.738986	0.821005	0.217306	1.117008	1.243498
1993	0.001629	0.1076	5	0.011879	0.028727	0.002028	0.055006	0.45593	0.787599	0.383659	1.330252	1.951076
1994	0.001938	0.1076	5	0.013032	0.043334	0.0025	0.057451	0.820549	0.612721	0.17069	1.291379	2.477754
1995	0.001791	0.1076	5	0.014379	0.054303	0.00213	0.067623	0.717615	0.595142	0.14235	1.493047	2.701505
1996	0.001656	0.1076	5	0.010545	0.052281	0.002229	0.097091	0.409923	0.957323	0.159442	1.656284	2.45072
1997	0.002874	0.1076	5	0.013593	0.03431	0.002229	0.066057		1.106852	0.500313	2.054198	2.47682
1998	0.002529	0.1076	5	0.011704	0.05261	0.002469	0.082171		1.19199	0.461142	1.603371	2.454067
1999	0.002628	0.1076	5	0.013142	0.065026	0.002911	0.097114		1.232797	0.540945	1.748355	3.425651
2000	0.003387	0.1076	5	0.016575	0.037963	0.002817	0.042223	0.645551	0.855151	0.219996	1.549841	3.567389
2001	0.002848	0.1076	5	0.019354	0.073612	0.004164	0.053069	1.89302	0.354512	0.172198	1.43488	3.721099
2002	0.002416	0.1076	5	0.012647	0.039658	0.002962	0.057234	1.766669	0.38098	0.187017	1.36049	2.82559
2003	0.003309	0.1076	5	0.014341	0.047943	0.002987	0.04364	1.932731	0.309913	0.441522	1.732865	3.20712
2004	0.002291	0.1076	5	0.017994	0.054413	0.003027	0.073126	1.483269	0.301332	0.382592	1.434955	2.284702
2005	0.002353	0.1076	5	0.017876	0.045261	0.002529	0.046371	1.235628	0.205444	0.506668	1.161494	1.900707
2006	0.002932	0.1076	5	0.014148	0.058663	0.002409	0.027789	1.486065	0.223131	0.618567	1.104054	1.798089
2007	0.003046	0.1076	5	0.017416	0.027491	0.002182	2.83E-02	1.659251	0.153275	0.502331	0.992871	1.393334
2008	0.002845	0.1076	5	0.014133	0.042524	0.002099	0.023003	1.197775	0.103388	0.484288	1.138431	1.748814
2009	0.001866	0.1076	5	0.010202	0.039591	0.002901	0.030171	1.203977	0.104964	0.379531	0.689072	1.610779
2010	0.001173	0.1076	5	0.007695	0.034525	0.002226	0.030148	0.940792	0.124488	0.257937	0.527879	1.516124
2011	0.001596	0.1076	5	0.009623	0.031117	0.002087	0.053064	0.420952	0.170386	0.31907	0.56479	1.542545
2012	0.001966	0.1076	5	0.009925	0.036513	0.002527	0.033914	0.355683	0.129058	0.217306	0.63094	1.545752
2013	0.001757	0.1076	5	0.00943	0.048963	0.0025	0.050714	0.22627	0.121771	0.262738	0.580676	1.732916

Table 2: Data used for overfished jellyfish

Name	Sharks	Pelagic fis	Demersal	Omnivore	Sand crab:	Prawns	Jellyfish	Beam trav	Otter traw	Line	Net	Pot
Pool code	3	4	5	6	9	10	11	1	2	3	4	5
Type	6	6	6	6	6	6	6	3	3	3	3	3
1990	0.001584	0.01076	0.014678	0.053303	0.00219	0.094126	1	1	1	1	1	1
1991	0.000982	0.011795	0.013126	0.041437	0.002343	0.077914	1	1.250984	1.073621	0.558431	1.173841	1.289482
1992	0.001186	0.012441	0.014645	0.055018	0.001737	0.0744	2	0.738986	0.821005	0.217306	1.117008	1.243498
1993	0.001629	0.015304	0.011879	0.028727	0.002028	0.055006	2	0.45593	0.787599	0.383659	1.330252	1.951076
1994	0.001938	0.012854	0.013032	0.043334	0.0025	0.057451	2	0.820549	0.612721	0.17069	1.291379	2.477754
1995	0.001791	0.013177	0.014379	0.054303	0.00213	0.067623	2	0.717615	0.595142	0.14235	1.493047	2.701505
1996	0.001656	0.015387	0.010545	0.052281	0.002229	0.097091	2	0.409923	0.957323	0.159442	1.656284	2.45072
1997	0.002874	0.015638	0.013593	0.03431	0.002229	0.066057	2		1.106852	0.500313	2.054198	2.47682
1998	0.002529	0.012532	0.011704	0.05261	0.002469	0.082171	2		1.19199	0.461142	1.603371	2.454067
1999	0.002628	0.010751	0.013142	0.065026	0.002911	0.097114	2		1.232797	0.540945	1.748355	3.425651
2000	0.003387	0.0163	0.016575	0.037963	0.002817	0.042223	2	0.645551	0.855151	0.219996	1.549841	3.567389
2001	0.002848	0.013473	0.019354	0.073612	0.004164	0.053069	2	1.89302	0.354512	0.172198	1.43488	3.721099
2002	0.002416	0.008448	0.012647	0.039658	0.002962	0.057234	2	1.766669	0.38098	0.187017	1.36049	2.82559
2003	0.003309	0.013935	0.014341	0.047943	0.002987	0.04364	2	1.932731	0.309913	0.441522	1.732865	3.20712
2004	0.002291	0.010032	0.017994	0.054413	0.003027	0.073126	2	1.483269	0.301332	0.382592	1.434955	2.284702
2005	0.002353	0.008777	0.017876	0.045261	0.002529	0.046371	2	1.235628	0.205444	0.506668	1.161494	1.900707
2006	0.002932	0.008653	0.014148	0.058663	0.002409	0.027789	2	1.486065	0.223131	0.618567	1.104054	1.798089
2007	0.003046	0.009012	0.017416	0.027491	0.002182	2.83E-02	2	1.659251	0.153275	0.502331	0.992871	1.393334
2008	0.002845	0.007667	0.014133	0.042524	0.002099	0.023003	2	1.197775	0.103388	0.484288	1.138431	1.748814
2009	0.001866	0.007087	0.010202	0.039591	0.002901	0.030171	2	1.203977	0.104964	0.379531	0.689072	1.610779
2010	0.001173	0.007342	0.007695	0.034525	0.002226	0.030148	2	0.940792	0.124488	0.257937	0.527879	1.516124
2011	0.001596	0.007355	0.009623	0.031117	0.002087	0.053064	2	0.420952	0.170386	0.31907	0.56479	1.542545
2012	0.001966	0.008968	0.009925	0.036513	0.002527	0.033914	2	0.355683	0.129058	0.217306	0.63094	1.545752
2013	0.001757	0.00676	0.00943	0.048963	0.0025	0.050714	2	0.22627	0.121771	0.262738	0.580676	1.732916